CAPE MELTING POT
THE ROLE AND STATUS OF THE MIXED POPULATION AT THE CAPE 1652-1795

AS TRANSLATED BY
DELLA ROBERTSON
FROM

GROEP SONDER GRENS
DIE Rol en status van die gemengde bevolking aan die kaap 1652-1795
BY
H.F. HEESE, M.A., PH.D
Anna de Koning
“mixed” wife of Olaf Bergh

Olaf Bergh

Portraits of Anna de Koning (Elliot Collection E3313) and Olaf Bergh (Elliot Collection E2820) used with permission of the Cape Archives Repository
Cape Melting Pot

The role and status of the mixed population at the Cape 1652 - 1795

As translated by Delia A. Robertson from Groep Sonder Grense by H.F. Heese, M.A.; Ph.D.
For my mother
Aileen Patricia Kaufmann
1920-1999
from her I learned to own my womanhood and to value my female strength

and my father
Duncan Cecil Robertson
1918-1992
from him I learned to always question; and that it is possible to learn, evolve and grow to your final breath

from them both, I learned to be forthright

© 2015 Delia Robertson
ABOUT CAPE MELTING POT

When first published in 1985, *Groep Sonder Grense*, Dr. Hans (H.F.) Heese’s seminal work on the interracial relationships among the residents of the early Cape (1652-1795) had a profound effect on South African society.

The reader is reminded that in 1985, when *Groep Sonder Grense* was first published, South Africa was in the grip of one of its most repressive periods in history. The government, under the leadership of then President P.W. Botha, responded with extreme violence to a freshly invigorated struggle against apartheid.

The year 1984 had seen the launch of the United Democratic Front, in essence a newly public internal wing of the African National Congress, whose leaders were born out of the 1976 Soweto Student Uprising. Imbued with a militancy that responded with ever greater defiance to ever greater repression, these young leaders were determined to take the struggle to the heart of the ruling community. In exile, the ANC leadership had little choice but to sanction a shift in the armed struggle away from inanimate and military targets such as power lines and military bases, to animate and non-military targets, including so-called “soft” targets, i.e. civilians.

This period was marked by widespread state sponsored violence, government dirty tricks, and the introduction of the pervasive Joint Management System in which the reach and control of the security apparatus was extended to every aspect of human activity.

During this crucial time, Dr. Heese exposed, more comprehensively and more scientifically than anyone before him, the racially mixed origins of South Africa’s so-called white population. Many “white” families, along with the so-called coloured population, descend from interracial unions between the European occupying population, imported African and Asian slaves, the indigenous populations, and their vari-hued offspring.

*Groep Sonder Grense* was published only in Afrikaans by the Institute for Historical Research of the University of the Western Cape. As a result it passed by many potential readers (in South Africa and abroad) who it may have reached if it had also been published in English.

In the year 2000, with Dr. Heese’s very kind cooperation, it was decided to translate *Groep Sonder Grense* into English, published under the title *Cape Melting Pot*. This version, is now being published on CD in a searchable format.

In the 20 years since *Groep Sonder Grense* was first published, some of Dr. Heese’s findings have been updated by new research. In those cases where I am aware of later research that updates, supplements or refutes the original, I have directed the reader to the subsequent work in footnotes, thus: […]

Because of the classical nature and importance of the original, it was decided to keep *Cape Melting Pot*, with a few exceptions, true to the original text.

Delia Robertson
Translator & Publisher
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I am deeply indebted to Hans Heese for allowing me to undertake this task and for his support and encouragement throughout. Hans also provided additional entries for the appendices and checked the manuscript for accuracy and intent. I am especially grateful for his help in settling on the English title.

My brother Patrick Robertson gave up hours of leave time to wade through a first draft. His incisive comments and notes put me back on track at a time when I was floundering.

My interest in this period was piqued by Mansell Upham. I am grateful to him for sharing some of his seemingly boundless knowledge, for help with Old Dutch phrases and words and for the amendments he provided for the appendices.

COMMENT BY THE AUTHOR

I was honored when Delia Robertson approached me to translate and publish in English my Groep sonder Grense. At the time of research and writing in the early 1980s, I had a purely local, mainly Afrikaans speaking readership in mind. It never entered my mind that Groep sonder Grense would become so controversial and be quoted from during numerous parliamentary debates - which eventually led to the scrapping of the Mixed Marriages Act and Immorality Acts.

Delia Robertson managed to reflect the original content and academic intent of the Afrikaans publication. At the same time she magnificently succeeded in translating the text for an English-speaking, universal readership. I am proud to be associated with Cape Melting Pot.

HANS HEESE
CONTENTS

ABOUT CAPE MELTING POT ................................................................. 9
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS ........................................................................ 11
COMMENT BY THE AUTHOR .............................................................. 11
PREFACE - ORIGINAL ......................................................................... 15
INTRODUCTION ..................................................................................... 19

CHAPTER 1 - MELTING POT 1652-1795 ............................................... 27
  1. UNIONS BETWEEN WHITES AND SLAVES ....................................... 28
     1.1 MARRIAGES BETWEEN WHITES AND SLAVES .............................. 28
     1.1.2 MARRIAGES OF WHITES TO SLAVES BORN AT THE CAPE (VAN DIE KAAP) ................................................................. 30
     2.1 EXTRA-MARITAL UNIONS BETWEEN WHITES AND SLAVES .................. 34
     2.1.1 EXTRA-MARITAL UNIONS BETWEEN WHITES AND “RACIALLY PURE” FEMALE SLAVES ......................................................... 35
     3.1 MARRIAGE BETWEEN WHITES AND FREE COLOUREDSDS ............... 38
     3.1.1 MARRIAGES OF WHITES WITH FREE COLOUREDSDS .................. 39
     Figure 1.1 DESCENT OF JOHANNES BASSON ..................................... 40
     3.1.2 MARRIAGES OF WHITES TO COLOUREDSDS (BORN AFTER THEIR PARENT(S) WAS (WERE) FREED) .......................... 41
     3.1.3. WHITES WHO MARRIED DESCENDANTS OF COLOURED IMMIGRANTS WHO WERE NEVER ENSLAVED ....................... 43

CHAPTER 2 - COLOUR AND ECONOMIC STATUS ................................ 45
  1. “WHITE” STATUS GROUP ............................................................... 49
     1.1 EUROPEANS .............................................................................. 49
     Table 2.1 TAX ROLL OF WILLEM SCHALK VAN DER MERWE, 1663-1705 .............................................................. 52
     Table 2.2 TAX ROLL FOR HENNING HÜSING, 1682-1716 .................. 52
     1.2 INDIVIDUALS OF EUROPEAN ANCESTRY BORN AT THE CAPE ......... 53
     1.3 INDIVIDUALS OF PART SLAVE ANCESTRY BUT ACCEPTED IN EUROPEAN SOCIETY .................. 53
     2. “COLOURED” STATUS GROUPS .................................................... 54
     2.1 FREE-BLACKS OF ASIAN/AFRICAN ANCESTRY .............................. 54
     2.2 FREE-BLACKS OF MIXED ANCESTRY ........................................... 56
     2.3 FREEBORN IMMIGRANTS OF EASTERN ORIGIN ............................ 57
     2.4 FREEBORN OF MIXED DESCENT ............................................... 58
     3. THE SPREAD OF WEALTH AMONG THE FREE RESIDENTS OF THE CAPE ........................................................... 58
     3.1 THE RESIDENTS OF CAPE TOWN .............................................. 58
     Table 2.3 SLAVES PER HOUSEHOLD IN CAPE TOWN (FARMS EXCLUDED) ... 58
     3.2 THE FARMING COMMUNITY IN THE CAPE DISTRICT ..................... 59
     Table 2.4 RATIO OF SLAVES PER WHITE FARM OWNER WITH A WHITE WIFE ............................................................. 59
     Table 2.5 RATIO OF SLAVES PER WHITE FARMER OF MIXED ANCESTRY ............................................................... 59
     Table 2.6 RATIO OF SLAVES PER WHITE FARMER MARRIED TO A FREE-BLACK OR FREEBORN WOMAN .................. 60

CHAPTER 3 - FREEDOM AND BONDAGE ........................................... 61
  Table 3.1 FREE-BLACKS RESIDENT IN THE CAPE DISTRICT ............... 64
     1.1 MILITARY AND CIVIL STATUS OF COLOUREDSDS ....................... 65
     1.2 RELIGIOUS STATUS OF COLOUREDSDS ...................................... 68

CHAPTER 4 - GROUP WITHOUT BOUNDARIES ................................... 77

ADDENDA .............................................................................................. 81

PUBLISHED SOURCES REFERRED TO IN THE ADDENDA .................. 81
ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THE ADDENDUM ....................................... 81
“A” - MARRIAGES AND OTHER UNIONS BETWEEN EUROPEANS AND COLOUREDSDS - 1652 - c.1795 ........................................................................... 83
“B” - MARRIAGES AND OTHER UNIONS BETWEEN COLOUREDSDS (ALPHABETICAL BY SURNAME) - 1652 - c.1795 ................................................................. 207
"C" - MARRIAGES AND OTHER UNIONS BETWEEN COLOURED (ALPHABETICAL BY GIVEN NAME) - 1652 - 1795

SOURCES .................................................................................................................. 239
1. LITERATURE .............................................................................................................. 239
2. JOURNAL ARTICLES ................................................................................................. 240
3. ARCHIVAL SOURCES ............................................................................................... 241
  3.1 Published .............................................................................................................. 241
  3.1 Unpublished ........................................................................................................ 241

SOURCES ADDED TO THIS EDITION ...................................................................... 243
INDEX ......................................................................................................................... 245
The Institute for Historical Research (IHR) of the Western Cape came into being in 1976 with the stated intention of making a scientific contribution to a better understanding of the historical background to race relations in South Africa. The IHR has so far made several significant contributions towards the realisation of this ideal, publishing four diverse research reports as well as several editions of an occasional publication, Kronos, in addition to a bibliography. This report is the fifth in a series in which IHR researchers publish their research results and conclusions.

In this report senior IHR researcher Dr. H.F. Heese deals with a cardinal aspect of the history of interracial relations at the Cape, namely mixed unions, and how the people who derived from this interaction acceded to their role in society. For the first time this aspect is given a proper genealogical basis. The study shows how mixed unions during the first half-century or so of white colonisation affected nearly all human activity in this region, and impacted on the identity of several population groups.

The Human Sciences Research Council made a financial contribution to this project.

Professor J.L. Hattingh
Director
Institute for Historical Research
1985
# Tables and Graphs

1.1 Descent of Johannes Basson ........................................... 42  
2.1 Tax Rolls (Opgaaf) of Willem Schalk van der Merwe .................. 54  
2.2 Tax Rolls (Opgaaf) of Henning Hüsing 1682 -1716 .................... 54  
2.3 Slaves per household in Cape Town ................................. 61  
2.4 Ratio of slaves per white farm owner with a white wife ............ 61  
2.5 Ratio of slaves per white farmer of mixed ancestry .................. 62  
2.6 Farms of whites who were married to free-black or freeborn women . . . 62  
3.1 Free-blacks resident in the Cape district, 1678 — 1773 .................. 66
INTRODUCTION

The current [1985] South African society is characterised by rules, laws and regulations which outlaw unions between blacks or people of mixed parentage on the one side, and whites on the other. As a result South Africa finds itself in a unique situation, in that it is the only country in the world which practises de jure racial discrimination.

The emergence of strong racial prejudice among white South Africans, as well as an ethnically segregated society during the nineteenth and twentieth centuries, is no coincidence. During this period, in which Europeans dramatically expanded their control over the Americas, Africa and the East, there was discrimination in all these regions against non-Europeans or those of half-European ancestry. C.R. Boxer, author of The Dutch Seaborne Empire 1600-1800 and The Portuguese Seaborne Empire 1415-1825, shows that even the Portuguese, traditionally perceived as a nation which maintained excellent race relations directed toward deliberate integration and assimilation, discriminated against non-Europeans.

As a consequence of the isolation of the inhabitants of the Cape during the 17th and 18th centuries, the physical characteristics of the land, and the insignificance of the interior for economic exploitation, a sophisticated European society with schools and industry failed to emerge here, as happened United States of America. Nor did an extensive plantation economy emerge as it did in tropical regions. In the Americas, wealth produced white elite societies, which maintained ties with Europe and Britain — in stark contrast to the simple existence of the white, cattle-rearing, pioneering trekboere of South Africa.

The historical picture of South Africa over the past few centuries has many similarities to that which emerged in other colonies. The European colonists and pioneers were the main players in a drama which was enacted — in different places and at different times — in many parts of the New and Third Worlds. In the New World the main players spoke mostly English and Spanish; in Africa and Asia it was mainly Portuguese, Dutch, French and English. The inferior role was played by the people indigenous to these regions — they may have been American Indians, Indians, Africans or Polynesians. An important group who were drawn into this drama were the slaves. In each of these theatres they worked behind the scenes. Right up to the early nineteenth century, they performed a thankless but crucial role in this colonial drama.

The role of the Europeans (whites) as the dramatis personae in the Third World changed dramatically after the Second World War when the indigenous inhabitants of Africa and Asia became the new leading players. In Africa in particular, a dramatic role reversal occurred after 1960. European minorities, who had previously ruled these regions, had to abdicate when many French and British colonies attained independence.

---

1 C.R. Boxer: The Portuguese Seaborne Empire 1415 — 1825 pp. 250, 252, 258, 262-263, 266; see also The Dutch Seaborne Empire 1600 — 1800, pp. 217, 226, 229, 233.
2 [Characterized by the importation and use of vast numbers of slave labour.]
3 [Stock farmers who trekked into the undeveloped, and to them unknown, hinterland of South Africa.]
independence in the sixties. Official discrimination on the basis of race or origin, the legacy of the colonial governments, also came to an end.

In contrast to the worldwide trend to move away from racism, in South Africa a society emerged after 1948 which emphasised race, culture and ancestry, and where the white population enjoyed political advantage. To prevent any confusion about who was white and who was non-white, laws were enacted to prohibit physical contact between whites and other groups.

The formulation of these discriminatory laws was heavily dependent on sociological, religious and political viewpoints, which made use of history to justify the system of forced segregation and racial separation. It was purported to be the logical progression of a way of life and ideology that supposedly emerged at the Cape after the founding of a European settlement at the Cape in 1652. According to the apologists for this ideology, only minimal physical integration between European (white) and indigenous peoples and slaves had occurred and the physical and cultural integrity of the white settlers therefore remained intact. The sociologist G. Cronje was an early proponent of a policy of enforced separation. In his books *‘n Tuiste vir die nageslag* and *Regverdige rasse-apartheid*, which appeared in 1945 and 1947 respectively, Cronje suggested that mixed unions would be highly undesirable because it would result in a racially inferior group of people. He quoted sources that suggested that a group such as this would display a genetic tendency towards, among other things, alcoholism.4 It would therefore be morally justifiable to introduce legislation preventing unions between races and groups.

Cronje conceded that mixed unions had taken place in the past and that among other things it had led to the emergence of the current Cape Coloured population. But he reached no final conclusion on these historical processes. The historian J.S. Marais was equally vague about the early origins of people of mixed origin in his work *The Cape Coloured People* — as was his fellow-historian W.M. Macmillan in *The Cape Colour Question*.5

It was however a theologian *cum* politician who gave a definitive declaration on the historical process of mixed unions in South Africa. In his work *Credo van ‘n Afrikaner*, A.P. Treurnicht contends: “At no time since the founding of the nation in 1652 have coloured population groups been accepted as part of the Afrikaner nation, nor as part of the white community.”6

Treurnicht did not, with this declaration, deny that mixed unions occurred, but states that those of mixed ancestry were not admitted to white society. He based this conclusion on the 1685 recommendations of commissioner van Rheede to discourage extra-marital relationships between whites and female slaves and according to which marriages between whites and racially pure slaves were to be prohibited.7

---

6 AP Treurnicht: *Credo van ‘n Afrikaner*, p 18.
7 A.J. Boësken (ed.): *Memoriën en Instructiën, 1657-1699*; Belangrike Kaapse Dokumente, I, p.217
This comment by Treurnicht, with its suggestion of the racial purity of the current Afrikaner population, is in contrast to the findings of researchers who have tried to establish the degree and scope of interracial unions in South Africa.

Studies of the role which slaves and other people of colour would play in the formation of the white (Afrikaner) society of later years, date back to the beginning of the 20th century. The Dutch scholar Dr. H.T. Colenbrander was involved in editing C.C. de Villiers’ Geslacht-Register der Oude-Kaapsche Familiën. He developed an interest in the ancestry of the Afrikaner — a people become uprooted by the end of the Anglo Boer War in 1902, when his work De Afkomst der Boeren was published.

In the light of the hero-worship of the Boers in Europe at the time, Colenbrander made it his goal to determine the extent of the Dutch, German and French contribution to the composition of the Afrikaner people. According to his calculations, the slave and coloured component was less than 1%. He felt it necessary to calculate this component because, according to him, the English contended “dat de Boeren eigenlijk bastaards zijn, afkomelingen van slaven-moeders en Hottentotsche vrouwen”.8

Colenbrander based his research on an impressive list of marriages which comprises about 80 pages of his book. This list includes the names of immigrants and their wives, along with their places of birth, dates of marriage where available and the number of children born of the marriages or relationships in question. By means of mathematical computation of the year of arrival and the fertility of the family, he arrived at the conclusion that the slave or coloured component amounted to “nauwelijks op 1%”.9 This finding by Colenbrander would eventually serve the cause of those who would portray the Afrikaner as being of pure or almost pure European or Aryan descent.

Although many researchers subsequently questioned Colenbrander’s conclusions regarding ethnic ancestry, their primary focus was European groups and they paid scant attention to the coloured component. It was only in 1938 that Dr. J. Hoge focussed on the latter aspect. He dealt with the mixed unions of Europeans and other ethnic groups at the Cape in a German journal of Anthropology.10 In 1946 his “Personalia of Germans at the Cape, 1652-1806” which was published as the Archives Yearbook for South African History, in which he wrote frankly of the high incidence of racially mixed marriages and extra-marital relationships involving German immigrants. Unlike Colenbrander, however, he made no attempt to express the non-white component as a percentage.

Hoge’s thorough research was followed by the work of another linguist. J.L.M. Franken’s Taalhistoriese Bydrae appeared in 1953 and shed considerably more light on the extent of mixed unions and cultural interaction between groups of different status and colour at the Cape.

8 [“...that the Boers were really bastards, descended from slave mothers and Hottentot women”]; H.T. Colenbrander: De Afkomst der Boeren, p 10;
9 [barely 1%]; H.T. Colenbrander: Afkomst, p 121;
The first researcher who dented the traditional “Aryan” myth of the white South African, was Miss M.K. Jeffreys, an archivist with an interest in genealogy. In a number of articles published in DRUM in 1959, she emphasised the extent of interracial unions after the establishment of the white settlement. The fact that her articles appeared in a popular (black) magazine which was hostile to the government of the day, rather than in a scientific publication, created the impression she was being politically opportunistic. This also accounts for the vehement reaction by conservative whites to her series of articles.

The next person to engage the subject of mixed unions was the genealogist Dr. J.A. Heese, whose work was a revision of the already mentioned Dr. H.T. Colenbrander’s De Afkomst der Boeren. Heese’s Die Herkoms van die Afrikaner, 1657—1867 was published in 1971 and, because of his scientific treatment of the subject, it received greater recognition than Jeffreys’s work. Nevertheless he was likewise accused of a political agenda and a desire to undermine the apartheid system. This criticism resulted from his finding that on average 7% of Afrikaner progenitors had coloured ancestry. Heese’s Herkoms van die Afrikaner has been cited as a source by several international historians, that is R. Elphick, J.C. Armstrong and G.M. Frederickson, all of whom have based their research largely on data from his research.11

Through the establishment of the Institute for Historical Research at the University of Western Cape in 1976, the opportunity was created, among other things, for research that targeted the historical contribution of the coloured population group(s) in South Africa. The history of the South African Coloured population group is necessarily also a study of racial, cultural and social interaction with roots in slavery, the indigenous groups and white immigration. Institute staff have already produced publications on this subject but relatively few South Africans read scientific or historical journals. As a result, the broader South African public remains largely ignorant about the extent of unions between whites and coloureds. The broader public’s view of the past is based primarily on descriptions in (antiquated) school textbooks.

Until recently, the emphasis has been on the history of whites in South Africa and the question that now arises is whether coloured groups and individuals played a prominent role in the Cape’s early history. It would appear that the group that controlled the economy and later also political power in South Africa was of European or white descent. But given the concrete evidence of a fairly large degree of interracial mingling between whites and other groups, and the fact that some children from these relationships were accepted into white society, the following questions arise: How many people of mixed parentage were accepted into white society? Why were some not accepted? On what grounds were people accepted? What was the status of those who were not accepted into the white group? Into which groups were people assimilated who were not accepted by white society, or

11 The following works were published after Die herkoms van die Afrikaner: R. Elphick and H. Giliomee: The Shaping of South African Society— which included a chapter about slaves by J.C. Armstrong; and, G.M. Frederickson’s White Supremacy—A Comparative Study in American and South African History.
were they a number of individuals who lacked a group identity? Were they assimilated into the religious and cultural lives of whites or did they create their own culture? Did they turn to Islam rather than Christianity?

These questions form the basis of this enquiry, which is an attempt to shed light on the historical origin of both the later Afrikaners as well as those groups who would become known as Cape Coloureds and Malays. The emphasises in this research is on economic, social and religious aspects — as well as factors such as race, culture and place of origin, all of which played a role in shaping the early mixed Cape society.

The persons whom this study regards as being of mixed ancestry are not merely those who inherited certain physical characteristics as the result of physical relationships. It also concerns social groups. Of these groups slaves were at the bottom of the social hierarchy — people who could not enter into any contracts nor legal marriages. Above them in the hierarchy were free-blacks — a group of people who had at some point of their lives been in a state of slavery but who had obtained their freedom through manumission. The descendants of free-blacks (who were born after their parents obtained their freedom) were known as freeborn. It was the children of the freeborn who found themselves in a vaguely defined social group, who were usually of mixed parentage and who therefore assume a significant role in this study.

The use of the terms “black” and “white” to indicate a person’s physical appearance and cultural identity (ethnicity) causes much confusion. Strictly speaking, because of the high incidence of mixed unions at the Cape, only European immigrants can be regarded as “white”. But interracial relationships did not necessarily entail cultural integration and therefore the descendants of European immigrants (even those who were coloured) were still culturally “European” or “white”. In contrast, the African slaves (and their descendants) at the Cape maintained no ties with a “black” culture and accepted the European lifestyle. As far as is known, no West African slave, who once having obtained his freedom, made any attempt to return to his country of origin.

The slaves from India and Indonesia had nothing in common with the (black) African slaves from Africa and Madagascar except that they shared a state of slavery. However it was precisely the genetically non-black Asians who obtained their freedom and were subsequently known as free-blacks — a term which would

---

12 Confusion surrounds the term “free-black”. Böeseken and De Wet take the term to mean slaves who have obtained their freedom. Böeseken (S.A. Historiese Joernaal no 2, 1970, p 15) regards free-blacks as socially and legally equal to free burghers; on the other hand De Wet claims that they were not referred to as free-burghers. (Die Vryliede en Vryswartes in die Kaapse Nedersetting, p 2) In contrast to the above views, Elphick and Giliomee (The Shaping of South African Society, p 116, [Richard Elphick, Part I, Ch. 1, “The Major Population Groups”]) describe free-blacks as “... all free persons who were wholly or partially of African (but not KhoiKhoi) or Asian descent”. It follows that they also regarded Chinese (former exiles) as free-blacks. But in the opgaafrolle, Chinese are described as Chinese and not as free-blacks; the same applies in the court records of the VOC. Elphick and Giliomee also do not distinguish between freeborn and free-blacks, a distinction which appears consistently in baptism and marriage registers. Other terms for free-blacks therefore may be freed slaves and former slaves. The term female slaves used in references to marriages refers to former slaves because they could enter into legal marriage only after obtaining their freedom.
eventually be applied to all freed slaves. In the interest of clarity the collective term “blacks” is used only for persons from Africa (and Madagascar) — in contrast to the current custom which is to regard Asians (and sometimes also Khoikhoi) as “black”. 13 After all, the Asians maintained cultural ties with their regions of heritage through their religious identification with Islam. In addition, free-blacks frequently tried to resettle in Asia after obtaining their freedom.

In order to limit the scope of the study, the research is confined to the geographical region roughly described as the “Caabsche district”. 14 This region was bordered by the Berg River in the north and by the district of Stellenbosch-Drakenstein in the east. These geographical confines largely exclude the Khoikhoi and the San — firstly because they were only sparsely represented in this region after 1700, and secondly because much less interracial mixing took place between these two groups and whites than between whites and slaves.

Sources dealing with the incidence of mixed unions are unfortunately rare and have material deficiencies. The marriage registers of the Kaapse Kerk 15 are the most important source. These registers are unfortunately only relevant to the free population, because slaves were prohibited from contracting religious marriages during the VOC era.

Baptism registers for slave children and “Christian” children are an important secondary source because they record the names of the parents. Unfortunately, the names of fathers are not recorded in cases where female Company slaves had their children baptised. But baptism registers between 1675 and 1748 do record whether the child was “halvslag” 16 or “heelslag” 17, in other words the child of a white or a slave father.

The deficiency of these two sources — and also the church’s membership register — which are preserved in the archives of the Dutch Reformed Church in Cape Town, is that only the names and details of Christians are recorded. The details of members of Muslim society — slaves as well as free-blacks and freeborn — were recorded in church documents only if they converted to Christianity.

Other primary sources include annual opgaafrolle 18, military rolls, monsterrolle 19, wills, court papers and other legal documents from the Company era. The opgaafrolle in particular offer a clear picture of the economic life of the free population — white as well as coloured, both Christian and Muslim.

For the benefit of genealogists and researchers from other disciplines, lists of individual cases of interracial relationships are included as addenda. In compiling these lists, use was made of data contained in J. Hoge’s Personalia of the Germans

---

14 [Cape District]
15 [Dutch Reformed Church at the Cape.]
16 [half-caste]
17 [full-blooded i.e. “racially pure”].
18 [tax rolls] [The word “opgaafrol” has become so much part of the South African English lexicon that I have elected to use it, in singular and plural throughout, rather than “tax roll(s)”].
19 [muster rolls] [“Muster roll(s)” rather than “monsterrol(le)” is used in the text in all subsequent instances because it is widely used in English publications/articles].
at the Cape and J.A. Heese’s *Herkoms van die Afrikaner*. Unlike the cases of H.T. Colenbrander’s *De Afkomst der Boeren* and Heese’s *Herkoms van die Afrikaner*, the addenda include relationships that did not necessarily contribute to the white Afrikaner’s genetic composition. Cases of mixed unions are also mentioned which did not necessarily produce descendants. As a result the addenda in some aspects contain more genealogical data than the works of Colenbrander and Heese.

Because the majority of the slaves who were owned by individuals were never baptised, few documents exist to indicate the extent to which members of this group cohabited with each other or with whites and Khoikhoi. This unfortunately resulted in grey areas with little or no information about a large group of inhabitants of the Cape.

Despite the absence of documentation about the Cape’s lower classes, it is hoped that this research will contribute to a better understanding of the formative years of South African society.
CHAPTER 1 - MELTING POT 1652-1795

As in all regions occupied by Europeans during the 17th century, there was also fusion between whites and the indigenous population at the Cape. J.L.M. Franken has already drawn a parallel between the marriage of John Rolfe to Pocahontas in the United States and that of Pieter Meerhof to Eva [Krotoa]¹, the KhoiKhoi woman of the Cape.²

Both marriages occurred shortly after a European settlement was established. This type of marriage could theoretically have been diplomatically advantageous to the coloniser who at the start of settlement would have been dependent on the goodwill of the indigenous population. Even today it is accepted that in their former colonies the Portuguese exercised a conscious policy to create a mulatto group who would act as intermediaries between the Portuguese economic interest groups and the indigenous population.

In White Supremacy G.M. Frederickson also cited the examples of Rolfe and Meerhof to illustrate the occurrence of "diplomatic marriages." It is therefore important to note that there were no more marriages at the Cape between a white and a native woman during the V.O.C period and that this apparently did not occur frequently in the United States either. However, cohabitation did occur in both colonies.³

Of much greater historical and social importance were the connections between Europeans and slaves at the Cape and those which followed later between the already mixed-race slaves and the Khoikhoi.

The extent of interracial unions at the Cape occasioned great interest from the earliest times [of the settlement]. As early as 1666 the Church Council of the Cape was obliged to make a decision about baptising children fathered by free burghers (vrijluiden) with slaves. Visiting commissioners were astonished to note the number of slave children who evidently had white fathers. Indeed, Van Goens (1682) and van Rheede (1685) made use of regulations and recommendations to try and end casual relationships between whites and slaves. It is difficult to determine to what extent these regulations were informed by economics, morality or religion.⁴ They did not however have the desired outcome and mixed relationships continued both within marriage and outside of it.

For the sake of clarity mixed unions between whites and slaves and other coloureds is examined by category.

¹ This was Krotoa, the Goringhaicona woman who, still a child of about 12 years old, was brought into the household of Jan van Riebeeck as a domestic. She became so proficient in Dutch and Portuguese that she soon was the settlement’s unpaid translator. She is thought to have been the niece of Autshumato, the leader of the Goringhaicona – perhaps the daughter of his sister. The Goringhaicona were one of three groups of KhoeKhoe (people-people) who made a living in the area now known as Table Bay, including harvesting the products of the coastal waters such as shellfish. She was given the name Eva by her settler masters.
² J.L.M. Franken: Taalhistoriese bydraes, p.33
³ G.M. Frederickson: White Supremacy, pp 1, 110-111
⁴ H.F. Heese: "Identiteitsprobleme in die sewentiende eeu". Kronos, 1. 1979, p. 29
1. Unions between whites and slaves

1.1 Marriages between whites and slaves

Marriages between white immigrants, burghers and transients and former female slaves occurred frequently both during and after the VOC administration at the Cape. The incidence of these marriages varied; there were few during the 17th century but there was a marked increase in the 18th century. According to Frederickson the occurrence of racially mixed marriages at the Cape was unusually high and he calculates it could have been as much as 24% of all marriages. However, he erred by taking into account only those marriages and relationships noted in Herkoms van die Afrikaner, but these marriages are not representative of lawful relationships entered into before 1867. At the other end of the scale, Colenbrander (and his adherents) regarded the incidence of mixed marriages as insignificantly low. J.A. Heese’s finding that by 1867 6.9% of Afrikaner antecedents were slaves of mixed race, falls between these two calculations. But if one remembers that the greatest majority of mixed marriages were contracted in the Cape district and in Cape Town itself, and that the Cape population after 1700 was lower than that in the hinterland, the percentage of mixed marriages in the Cape district was consequently higher than in the new districts.

1.1.1 Marriages of whites to “racially pure” slaves

The first known marriage between a white and a freed slave at the Cape is that between Jan Woutersz of Middelburg and Catharina Anthonis van Bengale in 1656. She was the former slave of Caspaer van der Boogaerden, commander of the return fleet, which was at the Cape at the time. Jan Woutersz remained at the Cape and in 1657 was the caretaker of Robben Island. Their first child was born on the Island.7

The next mixed marriage was in 1658 between Jan Sacharias of Amsterdam, a free burgher, and Maria van Bengale. Maria was the slave of the sick-comforter Pieter van der Stael whose freedom was purchased by Jan Sacharias so that he could marry her. In the application to the Council of Policy it was noted that Maria was already fluent in Dutch and also had a fair knowledge of reformed Christian

5 For his study on mixed unions in White Supremacy Fredericks primarily used the lists from Heese’s Herkoms (some 2,100 examples) and estimates the number of marriages up to 1800 as between 5,500 and 7,000 (pp. 115, 310). According to my own calculations there were more than 1,200 marriages and unions between whites and coloureds up to 1800.

6 In 1700 there were 268 free-burghers resident at the Cape, 164 at Stellenbosch and 130 at Drakenstein (VOC 4045). According to the opgaafrol of 1773 there were more than 800 men resident in the Cape District, more than 700 in Drakenstein, 200 in Stellenbosch and more than 400 in Swellendam (VOC 4276).

7 A.J. Böeseken: Slaves and Free Blacks at the Cape, 1658-1700, p.78
The marriage was concluded on 21 July 1658 and their daughter Maria was baptised in the Fort on 8 April 1660.9

It was only in 1664 that the first, and only, recorded marriage occurred between a white male and a Khoikhoi woman. This was the now well-known marriage of Pieter van Meerhoff of Copenhagen and Eva, the interpreter who was part of Van Riebeeck’s household. Van Meerhoff came to the Cape in 1659 as a soldier but, as a result of his competence, and after participating in several expeditions, attained the rank of assistant surgeon. Because Eva had never been compensated for her work and had served the Company well, it was decided that she would, like the children of Company officials, be given a dowry of 50 riksdalers and “een vrolicken maeltijt”10 was also arranged. The groom, at his own request, was promoted from assistant surgeon to surgeon. The marriage was regarded by the Company as diplomatic. As trading company, continually in pursuit of profit, officials perceived the marriage as a means of acquiring the goodwill of their Khoikhoi trading partners so that “deser inlantse natie tot ons meer ende meer sullen g’arimeert worden”11. Closer ties would indeed promote the advantageous livestock trade between the Company and the Khoikhoi.

Another high profile marriage in the early years of settlement at the Cape, is that in 1669 of Arholdus Willemsz Basson (of Wesel) to Angela van Bengale. In addition to her being the founding mother of the Basson family, as well as many other Afrikaner families, Angela was exceptional for other reasons. Dr. Böeseken has already written of her social adaptability and her acumen in administering her husband’s estate.12 Her acumen was inherited by her sons by Basson and they were all wealthy.

At this time a new practice emerged which continued into the 19th century. In 1673 Cornelis Claasen of the Netherlands had Claas, his illegitimate son with the slave Catryn van Bengale, baptised. In 1674 his daughter, Cornelia, was baptised. On this occasion Catryn was described as “the baptised black”. In 1776 another daughter, Alida, was baptised and the same Catharina was on this occasion also recorded as the mother. However, the parents were married on the same day, thus legitimising the extra-marital aspect of their relationship.

Jan Willemsz Vermeulen of Utrecht later followed Cornelis Claasen’s example. In 1685 he had his son, Sybrand, baptised. He also subsequently baptised Anna (1686), Maria (1689) and Wilhelmina (1691). All were his illegitimate children with Catharina (Vryman) van Bengale.

Vermeulen and Catharina were only married after Catharina’s manumission in 1694. This practice, where a free burgher lived for a time with a slave and married only after the birth of several children, continued to increase in the 18th century.

It is noteworthy that in these early marriages between whites and imported slaves, all the slaves came from India. This practice continued in the 18th century.

---

8 Suid-Afrikaanse Argiefstukke, Resolusies van die Politieke Raad, 1, pp. 157,161.
9 A.J. Böeseken: Slaves, p.78
10 [“... a festive meal”]
11 [“... this indigenous nation will become increasingly well-disposed towards us”]; Resolusies, 1, p. 316
12 A.J. Böeseken: Slaves, p.78
An exceptional example of an Indo-European connection in the period before 1700 is the marriage of Christoffel Snyman and Marguerite de Savoy. Snyman, despite his Dutch name, was the son of the free-black Antony van Bengale and Catherina van Paliacatte.\textsuperscript{13} In this example the progenitor of the family was therefore a full-blood Indian even though he was born at the Cape and therefore could not be regarded as an immigrant.\textsuperscript{14} During the 18\textsuperscript{th} century another freed slave from India, Salomon Jacobs, would marry a white woman, Anna Elizabeth Zeeman.

Much more remarkable is the 1725 marriage between Johannes Claasen, the son of Claas van Malabar and Johanna de Ryk, the daughter of Constantia van Bengale — their descendants were fully integrated into white society.

Other white men who married former slaves in the 18\textsuperscript{th} century were: Christiaan Bok (1713)\textsuperscript{15}, Gerrit Romond, Hendrik Willem du Plooy, Oltman Ahlers (1780), Johann Ehrlich (1796) and Jacobus Matthiam Kluysman.

In addition to this group of whites who married Indians, there are also the following marriages: Paulus Hartogh in 1791 to Petronella of Bouton, Hendrik Heyns to Delia van der Storm van Batavia, Hendrik Thiart to Regina Elizabeth — also van Batavia, and Gerrit Gerrits to Susanna van Bombassa\textsuperscript{16}/Madagaskar\textsuperscript{17}. In general, the Indian component of mixed marriages was much greater than that of slaves from other regions.

The children and descendants of these marriages between whites and imported slaves were all assimilated into white society and numerous present day Afrikaners have both patrilineal and matrilineal descents from these Eastern founding mothers.

\subsection*{1.1.2 Marriages of Whites to Slaves Born at the Cape (Van Die Kaap)}

There were many more marriages between whites and emancipated slaves (born at the Cape) than there were between whites and imported former slaves. The high number of marriages with Cape-born slaves are listed in the attached addenda and will not be dealt with individually. Attention will be given to only a few examples.

It is easy to locate marriages between whites and immigrant free blacks in the respective marriage registers because the place of origin of the former slave is always

\textsuperscript{13} MOOC 14/212 Boedelstukke
\textsuperscript{14} [Christoffel Snyman was actually of mixed parentage. His father was not Antony van Bengale but Hans Christoffel Snijman, a German VOC soldier who neglected his sentry duties at the Fort in order to cohabit with Catharina van Paliacatte, commonly and popularly known as Groote Catrijn – Mansell G. Upham: “In Hevigen Woede ...” \textit{Capensis} Vols 3/97 & 4/97 and Mansell G. Upham: \textit{Groote Catrijn ... Cape Mother}, unpublished manuscript, 2001.]
\textsuperscript{15} Bok married Anna Groothening/Anna van Bengale, who by 1713 had already born him two children. Bengal, from whence many slaves came, is the region now divided into the Indian state West Bengal and Bangladesh.
\textsuperscript{16} Susanna’s origin is more likely to have been Mombasa, Kenya, and Susanna therefore African not Asian. My thanks to Mansell Upham for pointing this out.
\textsuperscript{17} Gerrit and Susanna were not legally married as slaves were not permitted to marry, but they lived together as a couple.
included with the their name; for example Maria van Bengale or Johanna van Madras. The place of origin became the surname.\textsuperscript{18} In the case of free blacks born at the Cape it is however much more difficult to determine whether they were emancipated or free born because the place of origin — in this case \textit{van die Kaap} — is not always provided and in some cases is obscured by a Dutch surname.

One of the earliest mixed marriages is that between Olof Bergh and Anna de Koning which was concluded before 1679. Anna de Koning was the daughter of Angela van Bengale and an unknown father. Anna was born before Angela’s marriage to Arnoldus Basson. Bergh, the leader of the expedition to Namaqualand in 1682-1683, later fell into disfavour with the VOC because he was looting, but was subsequently returned to favour. He and his half-Indian wife became the progenitors of the well-known South African Bergh family. This family, already resident at the Cape before 1700, is one of the few in South Africa who can boast existing portraits of both progenitor and progenitrix.

A similar marriage to that of Anna de Koning — that is where the spouse is half-Indian — is that of Abraham Pyl to Cornelia Cornelisse of the Cape which was concluded before 1690. Cornelia Cornelisse was the daughter of Catharina van Malabar and Cornelis Claasen of Utrecht. In this case the daughter took as surname the given name of her father. Claasen and Catharina van Malabar were legally married, but Cornelia was \textquoteleft\textquoteleft n voorkind\textquoteright\textquoteright\ and was born while her mother was still enslaved.

Other marriages before 1700 where the wife’s European surname obscured her “\textit{van die Kaap}” slave origins are the following: Andries Beyers who married Catharina \textbf{Vrijman} (\textit{van der Kaap}) in 1683; Matthys Greeff to Susanna \textbf{Claasen} (\textit{van der Kaap})\textsuperscript{20} in 1684; Douw Gerbrand Steyn to Maria \textbf{Lozee} (\textit{van der Kaap}) in 1685; and Dirk Pretorius to Maria \textbf{Hansen} (\textit{van der Kaap}). The latter was a \textit{de facto} marriage which began in 1685. Other marriages before 1700, were those of Barend Pieters Blom and Catharina \textbf{de Beer/Barre} (the daughter of Louis Barre and Catharina van der Kaap)\textsuperscript{21} and Paulus Heyns to Maria \textbf{Schalk}, the illegitimate daughter whom Willem Schalk van der Merwe fathered with a slave.

\textsuperscript{18} \texttt{[A toponym.]}  
\textsuperscript{19} \texttt{[A term used to describe a child born out of wedlock — i.e. illegitimate — but one who was subsequently legitimised by the marriage of the parents.]}  
\textsuperscript{20} Susanna was born of two Dutch parents, and is therefore unlikely to be of mixed race. The following is her baptism entry in the baptism register of DRC, viz: “\textit{page 6, Anno 1672; den 14 Febr een dochertke van Claas Jacobz van Meldorp en Aagje Rycks syn huisv' wiert genaamt Susanna tot getuyge stont neeltje Roosen-daal huisv' van Frans Gerritz}”. This connection was made by Richard Ball as presented here: http://www.eggsa.org/articles/SusannaClaasz/SusannaClaasz.htm (most recently accessed on 21 March 2009).  
\textsuperscript{21} Catharina de Beer/Barre was not the daughter of Louis Barre and Catharina van der Kaap. To date [April 2005] no baptismal or other records have been located which would shed light on her background, nor have her parents been identified. The reader is urged to obtain a copy of a 2001 article written by researcher Mansell G. Upham entitled “The Soetkoek Syndrome - the dangers of ‘wishful linking’ & perpetuating genealogical myths when sharing ancestors and genealogical data” in which he clearly lays out how several researchers have incorrectly linked her to a baptism in Cape Town on 5 November 1684; and that others also incorrectly assumed that Louis de Bérault and Louis de Péronne were one and the same individual; or, that Louis de Bérault and Lodewijck François Beroo were one and the same individual.
The number of marriages from 1700 to 1795 between whites and former “van die Kaap” slaves increased systematically as the population at the Cape also increased. In 1735 just three such couples appear in the opgaafrol, while in 1767 there were 17 of these couples resident in the Cape district. However, it is noteworthy that the overwhelming majority of these marriages took place in the Cape district while they were rare in the hinterland. Furthermore, it was largely Germans who married slaves and not the Dutch, even though the latter group remained in the majority.

The opgaafrol of 1700 reflects the following married couples, of whom one was white and the other mixed race, in the Cape district: Angela van Bengale (widow) and her three sons — Gerrit, Michiel and Willem Basson and her son-in-law, Reynier van der Sande; Jan Vermeulen and Harmen Buys with their wives. Lourens Campher and Andrie Voormeester lived with their former-slave wives in Stellenbosch and Guilliam Frisnet, Christoffel Snyman and Barend Janz van Zwolle were settled in Drakenstein. A couple who were not married but who appeared in the opgaafrol as a de facto marriage, are Bastiaan Colyn and Maria Everts who were in the Cape district in 1700. Remarkable about this relationship is that Colyn apparently owned nothing while his “wife”, the daughter of Guinean parents, at that time owned four slaves, three male and one female. Her vineyard with its 4,000 vines produced 2 vats of wine. By 1709 Maria had prospered so well that she employed a white labourer and owned 7 male and 2 females slaves as well as a young slave-boy. She owned 24 cows and 300 sheep, her 6,000 vines produced 2 leaguers of wines and she reaped 16 muids of wheat. Colyn still did not report any possessions in his opgaaf excepting for the usual weapons — flintlock, fencing sword and pistol — personally owned by every white man.

That Colyn never legally married Maria Everts can be attributed to the fact that she never legally divorced her previous husband, Jackie Joy of Angola. But it could also be indicative of the prejudice of white men towards women of African ancestry. This corresponds with the finding that extra-marital relations between whites and female slaves at the Cape were largely confined to relations with female slaves of Asian or mixed descent. Colyn’s interest in “Swarte Maria” may also have had something to do with her financial status and this may therefore also have been a case where wealth could purchase “whiteness” or render a black woman “attractive”. But this white-black relationship was unique; the next incidence of an open white-black live-in relationship would be that of Coenraad Buys whose wife was described as Elizabeth, “geboren in het land v.d. Makinas achter de Tamboekis” and whose children, like those of Colyn, were baptised. That this phenomenon did not occur more frequently can be ascribed to the fact that in the 18th century,
fewer than 1% of slaves of African ancestry became free-blacks. Furthermore, this group did not perform well economically and was therefore not in a position to amass capital; it was mainly Asian and Cape-born slaves who obtained their freedom and entered into competition with whites. Maria Everts therefore was the exception rather than the rule.

The phenomenon of the slave ancestry of Cape-born women being obscured by European surnames occurred increasingly during the 18th century. The summary below contains a few examples of marriages between former female slaves with these names and whites. Marriages between whites and freeborn coloured women are not included here, even if the brides’ mothers were freed slaves.

In 1701 Paul Heyns married Maria Lossee; in 1707 Jan de Wit, an immigrant from the U.S.A., married Maria Adriaans; and in 1710 Jan Jansz van Beulen married Anna van der Heyde, a former Company slave. Other examples of similar marriages are:

- Floris Brand and Adriana Jacobs (1724)
- Jan van Smittenberg and Helena Bakker (1747)
- Stephan Beyers and Maria Schetlerin (1758)
- Johannes Voges and Petronella Thomasse (1760)
- Jacob Greyvenstein and Sophia Kluysman (1769)
- Georg Wanner and Magdalena Barck (1770)
- Jan Weeber and Dorothea Couvert (1775)
- Meindert van Eyk and Helena Leenderts (1777)
- Johan Arnold and Helena de Jager (1779)
- Johan Swarts and Johanna du Val (1782)
- Johannes Peensch and Catharina Adams (1787)
- Johannes Geyer and Dorothea Ilhoff (1793)
- Carl Altenstedt and Maria Nielson (1795)

The children born of these and other similar marriages were all assimilated into white society and therefore made an important contribution to the composition of the current Afrikaner population, particularly where the progenitor was an early immigrant and would therefore have a larger number of descendants than someone who immigrated to South Africa during a later period (post-1800).

The predominance of men and the shortage of eligible white or free coloured women offer an obvious explanation for the incidence of white-slave marriages. That such unions did not occur even more frequently may be attributed to the fact that class prejudice did exist in this apparently classless free white population. It is striking that no prominent officials or burghers married female slaves during the 18th century and that it was the exception for “ordinary” burghers and officials to marry freeborn coloured women.

Marriage between a former slave and a white man offered the woman a mechanism to escape slavery and enabled her children, provided they were legitimate, to reach the highest social and economic level in Cape society.

2.1 Extra-marital unions between whites and slaves

In contrast to the mixed marriages that were officially recorded in the church registers, it is far more difficult to establish the extent of extra-marital unions during the Company era. Documentary evidence is found scattered over a wide field, and includes wills, court records and court cases, deeds, requests for manumission and a few travel journals. J. Hoge’s Personalia of the Germans at the Cape, 1652-1806 is an important contemporary source for extra-marital unions. But because Hoge only researched German progenitors in South Africa, and the Germans were a minority group, the extent of extra-marital interracial unions is greater than his research suggests.

Official reports and travel journals dating from the early days at the Cape made mention of the incidence of extra-marital intercourse between whites and female slaves. As early as 1669 an edict was issued that slaves would no longer be allowed to buy wine and liquor because in some houses the festivities apparently got out of hand — for example, one Company slave drank so much that he died on the same day. 29 Officials and burghers were expressly forbidden to keep concubines or to have intercourse with non-Christian women or slaves. This edict was followed in 1678 by a more pointed instruction because Crudorp felt that the extent of immorality remained a cause for concern. 30

In 1681 Ryklof van Goens reissued this prohibition. The reason offered for this measure was that whites and slaves had been dancing together naked in the slave lodge. 31

In 1685 a shocked Van Rheede made mention of a large number of slave children in the lodge who undoubtedly had white fathers. His report states that no fewer than 32 boys and 26 girls were “van Duij(t)sche vaders geteelt”. 32 In his view the Company could not even consider keeping these half-European children in a state of slavery. These children had to be given the opportunity to obtain their freedom if they could speak Dutch well and once they had formally accepted Christianity. Boys could obtain their freedom at 25 and girls at 22, provided they paid an amount of 100 guilders to the Company for the cost of their “education”. 33 It could not be established from the available sources if any large-scale emancipation of slaves of mixed heritage took place as a result of this recommendation.

Van Rheede also recommended strict legislation in an attempt to contain the evil of such wanton intercourse between Company servants and burghers, and female slaves. Burghers who were guilty of intercourse with female slaves were to receive slave rations for six months and be put to work on the “gemene wercke”, 34 while Company officials would not be paid a salary for a year. While a few people were sentenced for this offence during the 17th century, this particular sanction was

29 Kaapse Argiefstukke, Kaapse Plakkaatboek, 1, pp. 107 — 108.
30 Plakkaatboek, 1, pp. 151 -152
31 Plakkaatboek, 1, pp. 179 -180.
32 [literally, “bred from Dutch fathers”]
33 Suid-Afrikaanse Argiefstukke, Belangrike Kaapse Dokumente, 1, p. 206.
34 [public works]
never applied during the 18th century and it became a dead letter. Relationships between whites and coloureds continued to occur.

2.1.1 Extra-marital unions between whites and “racially pure” female slaves

The early baptism registers contain probably the most reliable and comprehensive data about extra-marital unions that produced children. The natural father’s name is often recorded as well as the mother’s name and place of origin. Unfortunately there are far more cases where it can only be presumed that the father was white — noted in the baptism register as “‘n onbekende Christen”.35 The significant difference in status which existed between white people and slaves, freedom and captivity, meant that there were few instances in which whites acknowledged the paternity of their children with slaves by having them baptised. It is therefore difficult to identify who were the fathers of the children of the Company slave quarters. Often they were sailors who spent only a short time at the Cape and who probably were not even aware that they had left descendants there. In a few instances in the 18th century, fathers did submit applications (requesten) to the Council of Policy to buy the freedom of their children born in the slave quarters. These applications usually succeeded upon payment of the required amount and the provision of a slave to serve as a replacement.

The term “volle kleur” as applied to female slaves is taken to mean those who had been brought to the Cape as slaves from regions inhabited by non-Europeans — e.g. West Africa, Mocambique, Madagascar or India.

Slaves who had been born at the Cape, and who would therefore be known as “van die Kaap”, could also be “volle kleur” if both their parents were from another part of the world. But because so little evidence exists about the race of the fathers of Cape-born slave children, they are discussed under a separate sub-heading.

Despite the fact that the first slave imports to the Cape in 1658 were mainly from Guinea, Angola and Madagascar, the earliest known case of an extra-marital union between a white and African slave, and where the descendants are known, was when Jan Herfst had Johannes, his son with Cecilia van Angola, baptised in 1685. Apart from this relationship, Herfst also had a child some ten years later with Lijsbeth, daughter of Louis van Bengale. Lijsbeth was of part Indian and probably also part-Guinean ancestry.36

There are early records of cases where extra-marital intercourse did take place but where it is not known if there were any descendants. For example Van Riebeeck suspected an intimate relationship between his slave Maria van Bengale and Constable Willem Cornelis. On the night of Sunday, 23 August 1660, Van Riebeeck and three other witnesses caught the two suspects together in bed. Cornelis was arrested and charged before the court. The fiscal37 asked that Cornelis be fined 100 reals. However, he was fined 50 reals and dismissed from his job.38

35 [literally, an unknown Christian]
37 [the Company’s resident chief law officer who prosecuted on its behalf]
A relationship that spoke of great originality and ingenuity was that of Cape brewer Willem Mensing and Tryntje van Madagaskar whose extra-marital escapades took place between 1711 and 1712. Despite all the efforts of Tryntje’s owner to keep Mensing away from her slave — including having Tryntje sleep in her bedroom or keeping her chained up in the loft at night — a child was born of the union. But the child did not live long; Tryntje was convicted of murdering her baby.

In contrast to the isolated cases of extra-marital relationships between whites and female slaves of African ancestry, there were many more white-Asian unions. The following are some examples:

- Hans Geringer and Anna van Bengale, c. 1715
- Jacob Marik and Anna van Bengale, c. 1718
- Gerrit Gerritse and Susanna van Bombassa / Madagaskar, c. 1700 — 1705
- Jan Koep and Rebecca van die Kus (India), c. 1734
- Cornelis de Vries and Helena van Bengale, c. 1739
- Jacobus Kuyletts and Colilla of Macassar, c. 1741
- Arnoldus Lavocade and Maria van Batavia, c. 1745
- Adolf Anthonissen and Rosina van Bengale, c. 1773
- Matthys Albregtse and Regina van Bengale, c. 1779

When there were descendants from the above-mentioned extra-marital relationships they were not necessarily assimilated into white society. If the relationship was of a long duration and could therefore be regarded as a de facto marriage, the children were indeed assimilated into white society. But this was only true during the first two decades of the 18th century; thereafter it became almost impossible for a (male) illegitimate child to attain burgher status, in other words “white” or free status.

It is striking that nearly all the imported female slaves who had relationships with whites came from India or East India. But there was an exception. The place of origin of Susanna — Gerrit Gerritse’s bysit (mistress or concubine) — is not clear. In various documents she is referred to as Susanna of Bombassa or Susanna of Madagascar and also Susanna of Maccassar. The fact that she is twice identified as being of possible African origin, corresponds with the case of Herfst, where children of people of African ancestry were assimilated into white society until about 1700. Again it must be emphasised that the above-mentioned cases do not represent the extent of interracial relationships. (To date) no documentary evidence has been found for the overwhelming majority of cases of mixed unions and it must be accepted that the limited number of historical documents cannot reflect its true extent.

---

39 CJ 782, no. 54, punishments
40 [Tryntje’s owner was Elizabeth Lingelbach, the estranged wife of Willem Mensing, aka Willem Menssink. Penn, Nigel: “The Fatal Passion of Brewer Menssink”, Rogues, Rebels and Runaways, p 9-72, 1999.]
41 Susanna’s origin is more likely to have been Mombasa, Kenya, and Susanna therefor African not Asian, so this was likely one of the rare African-European unions. My thanks to Mansell Upham for pointing this out.
42 Ibid.
2.1.2 Extra-marital unions between whites and female slaves “van de Caab” (van der Kaap)

Extra-marital relationships between whites and female slaves who had been born at the Cape occurred regularly during the 18th century. These relationships occurred more frequently than relationships between whites and imported female slaves. A study of the documented cases suggests that there was a higher incidence around the middle of the 18th century. Isolated cases of such relationships during the 17th century are also known.

In 1687 Detlef (Dietlof) Biebouw (Bibault) had an illegitimate child with the slave Diana. This *voorkind* [cf. Ch. 1, footnote 15] later married the progenitor of the Afrikaans family Odendaal. She was also the half-sister of the well-known Hendrik Bibault who became famous early in the 18th century when at Stellenbosch he publicly declared that he was an “Afrikaander”,

Before 1691 Christiaan Meyn began to cohabit with Martha Manuels and this union produced several children. She was the former slave of Hester Weyers and later of G. Mostert but was manumitted in 1702. As in the case of Bibault’s illegitimate child, Meyn’s children were accepted by white society. Until 1700 children conceived extra-maritally by whites with slaves, and whose fathers acknowledged paternity, were all assimilated into the white group.

During the 18th century some of these live-in relationships led to marriage. This meant that the slaves first had to obtain their freedom and become members of the Church. But towards the end of the 18th century, children from these marriages were no longer necessarily accepted into the European community.

The examples below serve to illustrate unions where the children were accepted as white. The approximate date of the relationship appears in brackets: (All the women were known as “van die Kaap”.)

Christiaan Rasp and Flora (1714)
Willem Berkman and Lena (1720)
Jacobus Gelo and Cornelia Schriverius (1735)
Matthys de Koning and Leonora (1736)
Johannes Ackerman and Elizabeth Adams (1739)
Willem du Plooy and Johanna (1742)
Jan de Jong and Roselyn (1742)

44 [Afrikaner; De Klerk, Eben: “Die Verhaal van Susanna Bibauw”, Familia vol. 23, no.4, 1986, p.70-72. In 1707, outside the Drosdy in Stellenbosch, Bibault and three friends were loudly celebrating the news that Willem Adriaan van der Stel and the unpopular magistrate Starrenberg had been banished from the country. When threatened with a walking stick, the three friends left but Bibault stood his ground and is reported to have said: “k wil niet loopen, k bin een Afrikaner. Al slaat den landrost mijn doot, of als setten hij mij in den tronk, Ik sal nog wil nit swijgen.” - “I will not leave, I am an Afrikaner. Even if the magistrate beats me to death, or locks me up in goal, I will not be silenced.” This is the first known public expression of the nascent Afrikaner identity. See also: De Klerk, Eben: “Meer oor Susanna Bibauw,” Familia vol. 29, nos. 3,4, 1992, p.60-63]
45 This information was supplied to me by J.L. Hattingh and was the result of his research about slave transactions; an elaboration of the work of prof. Böeseken.
Jan Andries Bam and Rachel alias Rachel Catharina (1747)
Evert Heiling (Hylind) and Dina (1748)
Jacobus Ley and Eva (1750)
Johan Sigmund Becker and Dorothea (1752)
Heinrich Geyser and Angenita (1756)
Stephanus Hagen and Dela (1760)
Jan de Hoog and Geertruy Francina (1767)
Baltus Beets and Agana (1773)
Andreas Bensing and Clara (1773)
Joseph Demphle and Spatie (1784)
Conrad Ludwig Elser and Johanna Carolina (1795)

The above cases are examples of unions with women “van die Kaap” and the list can be further expanded. But it is important to note that the persons on this list were all slaves. Freeborn coloured women were also often referred to as “van die Caab” if they did not have “European” surnames or family names. On the other hand there were also female slaves who did have surnames which, on the face of it, appear to indicate European rather than slave ancestry, e.g. Cornelia Schriverius and Jacoba Jurgens. Although this has not yet been proved, these family names may be connected to the natural father’s family name (surname) or first name, particularly where there was a fairly permanent cohabitation relationship. This list may also be compared with Hoge’s list of coloured women who were married to or had relationships with whites. But several of the women on Hoge’s list were not slaves or free-blacks but freeborn and are therefore not discussed under this sub-heading.

3.1 MARRIAGE BETWEEN WHITES AND FREE COLOURED

Marriages between whites and freeborn coloured persons, probably constitute the largest single group of “mixed” marriages in the Cape district until 1800. Moreover this was virtually also the only way in which coloured genetic material was transferred to the white group in the outlying districts. In the latter case the coloured origins of an individual were usually hidden because the individuals had European or white surnames and could trace their ancestry patrilineally to an immigrant from Europe. But the reverse is also true. There were cases where the progenitor was Asian and the mother of predominantly European origin. In isolated cases both mother and father were of Asian origin but their children were nevertheless regarded as culturally “white” and were therefore assimilated into the white group.

Free coloureds included the following groups: (1) Children of whites with emancipated female slaves who were born in wedlock or “legitimised” by a later marriage and therefore accepted by white society. (2) [Children of] whites married to the children of former slaves, born after their mother or father had been emancipated. (3) Children of coloureds who had never been slaves, in other words freeborn coloureds or people who already enjoyed burgher status, in the case of

---

46 [C.G.S. de Villiers: “Aanvullende gegewens tot die genealogie van die familie Bam”, Familia vol. 8, no. 2, 1971, p.2.]
men, and who were married to whites. These classifications are not absolute. In the fluid Cape society, and in respect of the three categories mentioned, it was possible for a person to transcend barriers of race, colour and culture because of the great diversity which existed within the coloured group.

3.1.1 Marriages of Whites with Free Coloureds

These marriages mainly involved the descendants of marriages between whites and emancipated female slaves (cf. 1.1.1). For example, the six children of Willem Basson and Angela van Bengale were genetically all Indo-Europeans. Four of these children in turn entered into marriages that produced descendants. This launched a process of proliferation that would influence the genealogical and genetic composition of the later Afrikaner. The earlier a mixed marriage took place, the more numerous the descendants of these early progenitors and the greater their influence on the composition of the current population.

Below are a few examples of early marriages from which numerous whites are descended. The number of children that would produce descendants as indicated by C.C. de Villiers (De V-P) and J.A. Heese (H), is given in brackets.

Cornelius Claasen and Catherina van Malabar (India) married 1676. (De V-P. 6 children, H. 4 children.)

Jan Willemsz Vermeulen and Catharina (Opklim) van Bengale (India) married 1694. (De V-P. 4, H. 1.)

Gerrit Willemse and Magteld Cornelisse van Bengale (India) married 1691. (De V-P. 5, H. 2.)

Gerrit Gerritse and Susanna van Bombassa48 (also recorded as Madagaskar), married c. 1700. (De V-P. 5, H. no number given, probably 3.)49

The “foreign” genetic material in whites at the Cape usually disappeared very quickly. The descendants of genetically mixed marriages usually married Europeans, as did their descendants — thanks to a constant influx of European genetic material through immigration. For example Willem Basson, the progenitor’s son, married Helena Clements, the daughter of Matthys Michiels of Stockholm. Willem’s brother Gerrit married Johanna Rynick of Leiden. The other brothers, Johannes and Michiel, also married two apparently European women.

But the “whitening” process could be delayed in some cases by intermarriage or by marriage to other persons of mixed ancestry. One example is the case of Johannes Basson who was baptised in 1763 and married in 1798. Johannes was the son of Johannes Basson who was married to Martha Catharina Basson — a marriage between second cousins. Both parents were genetically one-eighth of Indian descent. Johannes’ one-eighth mixed heritage can be shown thus:

48 Susanna’s origin is more likely to have been Mombasa, Kenya, and Susanna therefor African not Asian. My thanks to Mansell Upham for pointing this out.
49 Gerrit and Susanna were never legally married, but lived together as a couple. Slaves were not permitted to marry. Elsewhere, the author refers to Susanna as Gerrit’s hysit – a term in common use at the time to denote an extra-marital union.
What is true of the Basson family, is also true of all the other families with a coloured ancestor, whether through the male or female line. The demographic implications of this are clear from Prof. J.L. Hattingh’s calculation of the white descendants of Louis van Bengale and Lijsbeth van die Kaap. Louis had three daughters with Lijsbeth. But she also had two daughters with a white man. Nearly all the children had relationships with or married whites. From these unions Hattingh calculates that Lijsbeth van Bengale could have between 243 000 and 246 000 white descendants today.  

The use of European names and of patrilineal descent to disguise mixed ancestry, particularly in the outlying districts, is reflected in the annual opgaafrolle. In 1773, for example, there was not a single person in the outlying districts (Stellenbosch, Drakenstein, Swellendam) whose spouse could be identified as coloured by name. In contrast, in the Cape and the Cape district in 1773, there were at least twenty-six cases where the wife of a white immigrant or burgher was recorded as being of “de Caab” or from an Asian region. These undisguised mixed marriages suggest that a far more “open” society existed at the Cape than in the interior. On the other hand the absence of mixed marriages in the rural areas can be ascribed to the absence of free-black families in these districts. In 1773 there wasn’t a single free-black family or household recorded in the districts of Stellenbosch, Drakenstein or Swellendam. Cape Town was not only the mother city of the free-black community, free-blacks also settled in Cape Town after emancipation. There were relatively few slaves in the rural areas who managed to...

---

51 VOC 4254, opgaafrol 1773.
obtain their freedom — the “natural status” of coloured people there was therefore apparently slavery.

3.1.2 Marriages of whites to coloureds (born after their parent(s) was (were) freed)

The number of marriages between whites and these “free coloureds” is fairly large. In these cases the status of the mothers is of interest because it was important whether her children were born while she was in a state of slavery or of freedom. This situation would eventually determine the status of her descendants in the evolving society. This complex situation is illustrated in the following example.

Armosyn Claasz van die Kaap was born c. 1661 as a slave child in the Company lodge. In all likelihood her mother came from Guinea or Angola — from whence came the first group of “unwilling immigrants” — the slaves — to the Cape in 1658.\textsuperscript{52}

Armosyn had the following children baptised:\textsuperscript{53}
1. Manda Gratia on 19.11.1679
2. Maria Stuart, date unknown
3. Claas Jonasz on 1.8.1688
4. Machteld (Magdalena Ley) on 26.3.1697\textsuperscript{54}

Armosyn’s son Claas (Jonasz) was later freed and in 1725 married a fellow free-black, Dina van Bima. However, they had already started having children in 1702. Claas must therefore already have been several years old when he was baptised in 1688. Some of his descendants (both male and female) were assimilated into white society and several examples of marriage with whites are recorded as Afrikaner families in De Villiers-Pama’s \textit{Geslagregisters}. Afrikaner surnames involved include Brits, van Deventer, Slabbert, Fischer and Carstens. However, not all his descendants were accepted into the ranks of whites.

Manda’s biological father was apparently a slave because in 1692 she was registered as “heelslag” when she began “gemeene werke” as a Company slave.\textsuperscript{55} In spite of her apparently “black” appearance she was a remarkable woman because in 1714 she became “matriès” (matron) of the Company slave lodge. By 1714 she had also already given birth to at least four children whose fathers were all white. They are Johannes, alias Jan Smiesing (Smeesig), baptised 1697; Frans, baptised 1701; Pieter Cornelis, baptised 1706; and lastly, Margaretha Geertruy, baptised on 18 February 1714. It was with the latter in arms that on 27 October 1715 she presented herself at the altar to be married to Guilliam Frisnet. Margaretha Geertruy was legitimised by this marriage — she was given the surname Frisnet and was no longer...

---


\textsuperscript{53} CJ2604, folio 25: See also Doopregisters Kaapstad \[Dutch Reformed Church baptism registers\]. In \textit{Familia}, Vol XVI, 4, Margaret Cairns published a very interesting and comprehensive article about Armosyn and her descendants entitled “Armosyn Claas van die Kaap and her family, 1661-1783”.

\textsuperscript{54} Should be 26 August 1697, viz: 26 Aug 1697 \textit{Gedoopt een Kind van Armosyn van de Caep gen:t Machtetjie halfs[lag]}. Thanks to Mansell Upham who provided the transcription from the Slave Register for Company Slaves.

\textsuperscript{55} VOC 4030, lys van Kompanjieslawe.
regarded as an illegitimate child. It is highly likely that Frisnet was the biological father of Margaretha Geertruy.

Frisnet did not, however, adopt Manda’s children born before 1714 nor did he purchase their freedom. When their grandmother drew up her will in 1728, they were still company slaves. However, Jan Smiesing and Pieter Cornelis would each receive 25 guilders from her estate.\(^\text{56}\) The son Frans, alias Frans van Leeuwen, 17 years old when his mother died in 1719,\(^\text{57}\) must have won his freedom around this time because from 1719 he appears as a free person in the Cape’s \textit{opgaafrol}.\(^\text{58}\) Thereafter he was employed by the Company and he died before 1728. Armosyn’s second daughter, Maria (Stuart or Cleef), was also born in the slave lodge. Maria, in turn, was the mother of Maria Cleef who married Heinrich Peter Hesse. Maria Cleef was freed in 1720 at the request of Harmen Combrink, brother-in-law of Maria Stuart.\(^\text{59}\) However, in 1728 Maria Stuart’s son, Absolom Barends Cleef, was still a company slave.\(^\text{60}\)

Magdalena (Machteld) Ley is the youngest daughter of Armosyn van die Kaap born of a relationship with a white. In 1697 she was baptised as a slave child belonging to the Company. In 1720, she married Hermanus Combrink and became the South African progenitrix of the Combrink family. All of their children were assimilated into the white community. Current white families which have their origins in this relationship include Ackerman, Nel, Alberts\(^\text{61}\) and Grobbelaar/Grobler.

It is apparent from the foregoing that coloured women were much more easily accepted into white society than were their male counterparts; in this way Frans van Leeuwen and his brothers could achieve free-black status but not free-burgher status.\(^\text{62}\) The daughters of slaves were more easily accepted as “white” — whether or not their mothers’ were free or enslaved at the time of the birth was of less importance.

There are some examples of coloured men of slave ancestry who were accepted into white society. Already mentioned is Christoffel Snyman, the son of Anthony van Bengale and Catharina of Paliacatta who has numerous white descendants. Since he was born after both his parents were freed, he was accepted as white. \cite{Ch. 1, footnote 32.} Another example is that of Dawid Hoon, the son of Sambouw van Madagaskar and Rachel van die Kaap who, in 1794, married Maria Roos.

A remarkable example in this group is the marriage, in 1725, of Johannes Claasen and Johanna de Ryk. He was the son of Claas van Malabar (or van Bengale), a free-black. Johanna de Ryk was the daughter of Constantia van Bengale.

\begin{itemize}
  \item \(^\text{56}\) CJ 2604, folio 25.
  \item \(^\text{57}\) MOOC 8/3, folio 96
  \item \(^\text{58}\) CJ 2600, folio 3.
  \item \(^\text{59}\) H.C.V. Leibrandt: \textit{Precis of the archives of the Cape of Good Hope, Requesten or memorials}, 1, p.237
  \item \(^\text{60}\) CJ 2604, folio 25
  \item \(^\text{61}\) [H.F. Heese: “Genealogie van die Alberts familie (Angolatak)”, \textit{Familia} vol. 10, no. 2, 1973 pp. 43-49 and no. 3, 1973, p. 84]
  \item \(^\text{62}\) VC 39, monsterrol.
\end{itemize}
Although their son Johannes — a *voorkind* — was baptised a year before their marriage, their descendants were fully accepted into white society. In this case, Johannes Claas(en) — the progenitor baptised in 1695 — was born free. His father, Claas van Malabar (or Bengal) was already mentioned in the 1692 *opgaafrol* as a free-black. What makes this marriage and family even more remarkable is that both progenitor and progenitrix were of slave ancestry but were still culturally and socially accepted as white.

### 3.1.3. Whites who married descendants of coloured immigrants who were never enslaved

Connections of this type were few and this can be ascribed to the fact that free-coloured immigrants were unwilling to immigrate to the Cape. There are some Chinese who were sent from Batavia to the Cape as “free-convicts” and Asian political exiles who included a number of “princes” and Muslim imams.

A prominent individual and later progenitor of several Afrikaner families was Ibrahim Adehaan, later known as Abraham de Haan. Abraham was the son of Abulbasi, the Rajah of Tambora. He is described in the Cape baptismal registers as an “elderly freeborn Mohammedan” who, on 2 November 1721 was confirmed as a Christian. He married Helena Valentyn in Cape Town on 20 September 1722 — she was the daughter of Hercules Valentyn of the West Coast of India and Cecelia van Bengale. The latter were married in 1716, long after the birth of their daughter Helena. Adehaan’s daughters of this marriage all married whites: Sara, baptised in 1723, married Hans Jacob Doeksteen in 1753; Louise, baptised 1726, married Jacobus Bruyns in 1755; and, Maria Magdalena, baptised in 1734, married Dirk Hendrik Moss in 1761. Abraham de Haan’s son Abraham was baptised in 1731 and in 1767 he married Christina Alesia Eversdyk, a young woman of pure Dutch descent.

Another Asian who apparently left a white descendancy at the Cape is Abraham de Vyf (Vey) from China. He was originally named Juko but after formally accepting Christianity he was baptised Abraham on 19 February 1702. On 16 April 1702 he married Maria (Jacobs) van Batavia. They already had a child, Christina, who was baptised on 18 December 1701. A Leonora de Vey married Andries Backstroo (Bastro) and in 1714 was remarried — to Nicolaas Jan Mulder. It is unclear whether or not this Leonora de Vey was a daughter of Abraham de Vey.

From the cited examples of ethnic and genetic mixing which occurred until 1795 at the Cape, it is clear that it would be difficult to find another place where the racial melting pot equalled that at the Cape. Racial mixing in the U.S.A. occurred primarily between whites and negroes, and the children from these relationships were only accepted as white if their ancestry was less than one eighth or one sixteenth coloured. However, at the Cape it was far more complex. If the harsh racial classification of the Americans in the 18th and 19th century had been applied at the Cape, the white population of South Africa would have been much smaller.

---

63 VOC 4030, *opgaafrol* 1692.
66 MOOC 8/76; See also the Marriage and Baptism registers of Cape Town for the specific year.
and the “Coloured Group” much larger. The South African melting pot is made much more complex by the fact that Europeans, Indians, African, Khoikhoi, San, Chinese and East Indian all contributed to the formation of a group of coloured people who, after three centuries, still do not show signs of physical homogeneity.
CHAPTER 2 - COLOUR AND ECONOMIC STATUS

Until the establishment of the white settlement by van Riebeeck in 1652 there were four clearly differentiated ethnic groups present at the southern tip of Africa.

Included in this group were the African, the most numerous but geographically the most distant from the Cape. This group had a strong political, economic, social and military structure and were further distinguished from the other groups because, in addition to being stock farmers, they were also agriculturists. It was this determinant factor that caused them to establish themselves in the higher rainfall areas of the eastern coastal region. As their numbers increased they expanded in a planned and systematic manner to the southwest. They formed the highest cultural level of the indigenous groups.

Next in the area of cultural achievement were the Khoikhoi who were livestock owners and who lived in the Cape and the Karoo. They were not confined to the high rainfall areas because they moved around with their animals in search of grazing. As a result, they lived a semi-nomadic existence. If drought or poverty affected some groups, they could work as herders for other groups or tribes and in exchange for their services again acquire breeding stock and thus restore their independence.

On the lowest rung in respect of culture — in the sense that culture means taming of nature and practicing agriculture — were the San. This group of hunter-gatherers engaged in a nomadic lifestyle and their homes or camps were largely determined by the presence of game. By using bows and arrows, as well as their great knowledge of bush lore and bush craft, they did not disturb the ecology. With the arrival of the European with his firearms, the ecology of the interior was disrupted, game herds were decimated, consequently seriously threatening the existence of the San.

The fourth group were those Khoikhoi who entirely lost their stock and adopted the habits of the San. They engaged in stock theft from fellow Khoikhoi, African and later white stock farmers. They became known as the Khoisan, partly because of their cultural mixing but also because of physical intercourse between Khoi and San.

From 1652 this ethnic mix was expanded with the white settlement under van Riebeeck and a continuous stream of immigrants from Western Europe which supplemented the natural growth in the white population. Hot on the heels of the Europeans came the slaves who, from 1658, were imported in large numbers to meet the labour needs of the white settlers.

The arrival of these two groups of immigrants created the circumstances in which cultural integration as well as interracial relationships could occur, especially between the Europeans and the slaves who lived in close physical proximity. Because they no longer had any contact with their countries of origin, the slaves quickly became part of the European society, both economically and culturally. The numerical imbalance between white men and white women, as well as between male and female slaves, resulted in physical unions between whites and slaves as well as between Khoikhoi women and slaves. In the Cape district in 1711, for example,
there were 140 white men and only 100 white women and 420 male slaves against 100 female slaves.\textsuperscript{1} In the newly established districts this imbalance was even greater for both whites and slaves and there was likely even more interracial intercourse.

At the establishment of the VOC supply station in 1652 there was only contact between VOC Officials and the stock owning Khoikhoi tribes. As a status group in 1652, these tribes overshadowed the white officials on an economical level because they were self-sufficient in food and life’s necessities. In contrast the average soldier or sailor in the lower ranks was often an individual who, especially in Germany, lived in abject poverty and who was dependent on the VOC or WIC (West Indian Company) to make a living.\textsuperscript{2}

In contrast to the average soldier and sailor from the lower ranks, the senior officials of the VOC came from a privileged group in which ancestry and financial status went hand-in-hand while also being linked to a good education.\textsuperscript{3} It was this group who, together with preachers, carried with them to the “colonial world” Dutch Calvinistic ideas and attitudes — and this included the Cape.

From 1652 to 1657 there were just two distinct groups at the Cape and the Cape districts — the Company with its officials and the Khoikhoi clans. Among the latter the Cochoquas were apparently the most important after the Peninsular Khoikhoi.

In 1657 the VOC introduced the system of free-burghers with the primary goal of increasing agricultural production. In practice this meant that a number of individuals were no longer on the VOC payroll but continued to be available for military service if the settlement was threatened. The rationale behind releasing VOC soldiers and sailors to practice agriculture was that they would be more productive than ordinary labourers carrying out the instructions of the VOC. However, the outcome in the first few years was not that successful, inter alia because they had no agricultural experience and demonstrated little interest in this type of work. The attraction of independent and private agricultural practice was further diminished because prices were set by the VOC and not determined by supply-and-demand. Prices therefore remained low.

The introduction of free-burghers brought into being a third economic group in addition to VOC officialdom and the Khoikhoi. Initially the free-burghers were economically weaker than the Khoikhoi — the latter were stock owners while the free-burghers had to start their farms from scratch. Incidents of whites stealing livestock from the Khoikhoi or illegally bartering for them were frequent. On more than one occasion European women were also involved in this illegal stock trade.\textsuperscript{4} It would ultimately count in favour of the free-burghers that, from the outset, they owned their land and could work for their own economic advantage.

\textsuperscript{1} R. Elphick and H. Giliomee: \textit{The Shaping of South African Society}, pp. 128, 132 [Richard Elphick and Robert Shell, Ch. 4, “Intergroup relations: Khoikhoi, settlers, slaves and free blacks, 1652-1795”]
\textsuperscript{2} C.R. Boxer: \textit{The Dutch Seaborne Empire}, pp. 79-83
\textsuperscript{3} C.R. Boxer: \textit{The Dutch Seaborne Empire}, p. 135
\textsuperscript{4} G.C. De Wet: \textit{Die Vryliede en Vryswartes in die Kaapse Nedersetting}, pp. 217-223. Several instances where stock theft is cited as a charge, were actually cases of Europeans stealing Khoikhoi cattle — inter alia Catharina Theunisz, the widow of Gysbert Verwey. (CJ 780, no. 147).
The number and economic importance of free-burgher farmers increased dramatically during the tenure of governor Simon van der Stel. The districts of Stellenbosch and Drakenstein were established during this period — the latter predominantly settled from 1688 by Huguenot families. By 1700 these two newer districts had significantly outstripped the older and established Cape district in agricultural production. Thus began the century of the livestock farmer who, by 1780, had dramatically extended the eastern border of the Stellenbosch district to the Fish River.

The Khoikhoi around the Cape settlement quickly lost livestock ownership or trekked away after the VOC and the free-burghers began using their traditional grazing areas. The VOC used military force from 1659 to 1660 to break Khoikhoi resistance to the occupation of their land. Continued military action by the VOC against the Khoikhoi from 1673 to 1677 further uprooted the Khoikhoi and subjugated them to the authority of the VOC. This ensured the collapse of the Khoikhoi economy and brought to an end their status as independent livestock owners in the Cape district. In less than two decades the roles occupied by the Europeans and the Khoikhoi in 1652 were partially reversed — the white landless had become landowner and livestock owner; the Khoikhoi lost their stock. This situation is demonstrated *inter alia* by the case of five Khoikhoi men who, in 1671, tried to exchange tobacco for sheep belonging to a free-burgher. The five men, who belonged to Gonnema’s clan, the Cochoquas, were sentenced by the Council of Justice to imprisonment on Robben Island. After a series of attacks on him from 1673, Gonnema himself concluded a peace agreement with the VOC in 1677. In this way both the Peninsula as well as the South-western Khoikhoi came under the jurisdiction of the VOC. In addition, individual Khoikhoi went into service with free-burghers where they learned skills they did not previously have.

Unlike in the VOC’s Asian possessions there was no deliberate attempt to proselytise the Khoikhoi. This situation would continue until the end of VOC rule at the Cape in 1795. The explanation is probably twofold: on the one hand converting the Khoikhoi would have no economic advantage for the VOC; and on the other, the cultural divide between Europeans and the Khoikhoi was so vast that the VOC officials would not have wanted to regard the Khoikhoi as “coloured Dutch.” In contrast to the Khoikhoi, the Dutch in the East were in contact with groups whose culture compared favourably with European culture. Furthermore, after the arrival of the Dutch in Asia there had already been more than one hundred years of mixed unions between the less colour-conscious Portuguese and Asians, and Eurasians were common, especially in the coastal areas of India and Indonesia. The marriage between Pieter van Meerhoff and Krotoa/Eva, which has already been mentioned, was a single example at the Cape which has already been overused by historians. Elphick however, does mention the “traditional Khoikhoi marriage” between

---

5 R. Elphick & H. Giliomee: *Shaping*, p. 14, [Richard Elphick, Part I, Ch. 1, “The major population groups”]

6 C.J. 780, no. 120, Sentences — K’ Karri, Dhaúry, Thenthe, Achtoney, Haamtoú.

7 R. Elphick & H. Giliomee: *Shaping*, pp. 13-14, 17-18, [Richard Elphick, Part I, Ch. 1, “The major population groups”]
Willem van Wyk and the daughter of a Nama chief in the 18th century. As far as is known, this marriage enjoyed neither de jure nor church status and sanction.

To determine the connection between status group (class) and race (or colour) in the Cape district, it is necessary to exclude some groups. The important status group was originally the Khoikhoi; but because their status was dependent on material ownership (livestock) and they quickly lost it, they had already disappeared as an independent group from the immediate vicinity of the Cape district before the end of the 17th century. The VOC officials are not regarded as an independent economic group even though they were economically active, or in the case of the van der Stels, overactive. Like the Khoikhoi, the officials’ impact on the demographics of the Cape was minimal. The two groups who are important for this investigation are those whose roots can be traced to the white and coloured immigrants. Where necessary, attention will be given to other groups involved, even if their role was marginal.

Because the VOC was inherently directed toward material gain, its officials pursued their policies at the Cape as best they could and, as a result, a strong materialistic outlook was to be expected among the free-burghers. That this was indeed the case, is demonstrated by their tactics up until 1795. Their first complaint addressed to van Riebeeck was about the low prices they received for their agricultural products. Likewise, the burghers’ revolt against W.A. van der Stel and some of his officials — who like him practised large scale farming — was founded on material self-interest.

The Burgher petition of 1779 was largely directed against the monopolistic economic policy of the Company. The revolts in Graaff-Reinet and Swellendam in 1795 also had economic undertones. In Graaff-Reinet the resistance was partly against an administration unable to maintain law and order in a lawless area. The burghers were not only worried about their own security but also about their livestock ownership. In Swellendam, an uncertain market at the Cape coupled with the surplus production of corn, led to resistance by the burghers. But because this examination is confined to the residents of the Cape district, the livestock farmers of the interior are necessarily excluded.

Opgaafrolle (tax rolls) were used to determine the economic status of the residents of the Cape district. These rolls are virtually complete from the inception of free-burghers to 1773 and are housed at the Rijksarchief in The Hague. The names of all heads of household as well as spouses are to be found on these lists. The number of sons, daughters, servants, male and female slaves, slave boys and slave girls are shown in table form. The annual increase in stock numbers as well as agricultural products were taxed. It is precisely these items which are listed in

9 In Shaping (pp. 141 and 166) Elphick and Shell classify burghers as rich, average and poor on the basis of “those who were known to be ‘rich’, either as Company administrators or as farmers, e.g. Martin Melck, the plantation owner”. In my view this is a subjective judgement; farmers and stock owners should rather be judged on the basis of the opgaafrolle, even though the reports of stock numbers may not have been entirely accurate. [Richard Elphick and Robert Shell, Ch. 4, “Intergroup relations: Khoikhoi, settlers, slaves and free blacks, 1652-1795”.]
detail, for example the number of vines on the farm and the number of vats of wine produced; as well as the quantity of corn, barley and rye, both sown and harvested. A clear picture of an individual’s economic progress or decline is easily obtained by examining that person’s statements for consecutive years.

A disadvantage of using stock numbers and agricultural products on the opgaafrol as an indicator of wealth is that there is no indicator for those individuals who were not farmers nor stock owners. Possession of slaves (which did not attract tax) is therefore a much better indicator of wealth because both professional and farmer, city or rural dweller, owned slaves and had work done by slaves. Slave-owners would therefore not have deliberately reported ownership of fewer slaves in order to escape tax — which happened when reporting cattle and sheep.10 A more accurate method to determine wealth would seem to be to examine the estates left by individuals. This method would, however, have to be tackled as a long term project and has the disadvantage that an individual’s economic progress can only be determined as it was at the end of his life. In this instance we will primarily make use of data in the opgaafrolle to determine wealth, even though it has the disadvantage that information for the Cape district is only available until 1773.

To determine the relationship between colour and wealth or poverty the different population groups are dealt with as follows:

1. **“White” Status Group**

The three differentiating elements in this group are:

1.1 Europeans (immigrants),
1.2 Persons of pure European ancestry but born at the Cape and
1.3 Persons born at the Cape of part-European part-slave ancestry but accepted into “White” society.

**1.1 Europeans**

The majority of early European immigrants at the Cape were people who originally arrived by chance at the Cape, as soldiers or sailors, and who later became free-burghers. Unlike in “Dutch India” there were no opportunities at the Cape to acquire personal wealth through trade or speculation in sought after goods. The persecution of the Huguenots in France in 1685 however resulted in an important

L. Guelke and R. Shell recently published an economic analysis of grain farms, vineyards, and stock farming to 1731. The article — “An early colonial landed gentry: land and wealth in the Cape Colony 1682-1731” was published in the Journal of Historical Geography, 9,3(1983). As their conclusions apply to the larger Western Cape, they could not be included in this study. The opgaafrolle on which their research is based (1682, 1705 and 1731) were computerized at the University of the Western Cape in 1978.
group of families immigrating to the Cape and this would lend a cultured European appearance to the young settlement — something it had not previously had.

In addition to the “free” residents — Dutch, German and French — the senior officials also (illegally) had a hand in the Cape economy. This phenomenon reached a peak under the governorship of W.A. van der Stel when the free residents — largely the farmers — revolted against the officials because of their unfair competition in the fields of agriculture and stock-breeding. Some of these senior officials later became free-burghers. Coming, as they did, from a more privileged group of officials they also had more capital than the average soldier or sailor who became a free-burgher and were in a position to rapidly become prosperous members of society.

G.C. de Wet divided the free-burghers into three categories for the period 1657-1707, that is senior officials, servants, and career soldiers and sailors. Of a total of 528 individuals only 45 fell into the category of “senior official”. Included among these was former governor Simon van der Stel and senior surgeon Willem ten Damme. After they retired from the Company both were prosperous farmers who owned many slaves.

While this group, on acceptance of their free-burgher status, already had economic and social advantage over the other burghers and set the tone in society, there are some aspects of their behaviour which differ from those of the average burgher. Both van der Stel and Ten Damme had more slaves baptised than ordinary burghers. Slaves, once Christian, could not be sold and it would therefore seem these were remarkably humanitarian deeds on the part of these privileged burghers. On the other hand it was precisely these individuals who were privileged economically (and socially) who could afford to have their slaves baptised. Unlike the ordinary burghers, the greater part of their capital was not tied up in slaves. In addition, the baptism of slaves and the consequent assurance they could not be sold, could have been a way in which these owners encouraged a stable and contented workforce. As a result they did not suffer capital losses as did average burghers whose slaves frequently ran off, and who were often later involved in murder and ended their lives hanging from a rope. It was only the already privileged burghers who could afford to baptise their slaves; the financial risk for those burghers who had to start from scratch would not allow this luxury. In contrast, the ordinary owner could threaten to sell a rebellious slave to a much tougher owner — a method used in the southern states of the U.S.A. to keep slaves in check. It is from this that we have the expression: “to be sold down the river”. The river was the Mississippi and the legend that slave-owners further down river were much more callous was deliberately spread by American plantation owners.

Another characteristic of these privileged Europeans was that not one of them married a coloured or a slave. There could be several reasons for this. They usually brought, at the VOC’s cost, their wives with them; and, they enjoyed a social and economic status which allowed them to choose their spouses from the highest social circles. Slaves represented the lowest social and economic group and would

---

11 G.C. de Wet: *Vryliede*, p.24
12 S.A. Argiefstukke, *Resolusies van die Politieke Raad*, III, 1681-1707, p.490
therefore not have access to a status-conscious elite. If there were instances of infidelity among these senior officials, they were well concealed and are not reflected in the documents of the time. Simon van der Stel’s partly coloured ancestry\textsuperscript{13} apparently did not count against him because he acquired his status as a member of the privileged class in the Netherlands before his arrival at the Cape.

A more comprehensive group than the senior officials were the Huguenots who settled at the Cape from 1688. Most arrived as family groups and the chances of unions with other cultural groups were, to begin with, minimal. Even so there were some early marriages between the French and the Dutch, and even with a freeborn — the marriage between Marguerite de Savoye and Christoffel Snyman before 1690. It is unclear whether ds. Simond refused to baptise a child of this couple because his father was an Indian [actually Eurasian, cf. footnote 32, Ch. 1.] The quarrel between Jacob de Savoye and the French preacher was ostensibly the reason for this refusal.\textsuperscript{14}

A comparison between the French group and the senior officials who became free-burghers is probably not valid in view of the small number of former senior officials who became free-burghers as well as the great economic gulf between them and the French. For example, by 1692 not one of the 46 French farmers in Drakenstein owned a slave even though by this time they were already contributing significantly to wine and grain production.\textsuperscript{15} This situation changed rapidly when, within a single generation, the French lost their language and culture. Marriages between the Dutch/Germans and the French began to occur frequently from the middle of the 18\textsuperscript{th} century.\textsuperscript{16} Huguenots and Huguenot-descendants quickly adapted to local conditions and worked and developed their farms with slave-labour.

Of apparent greater importance were the Dutch and Germans who settled at the Cape during the rule of the VOC. As individuals from the lower economic and social groups of Europe, marriages and permanent ties to slaves did not result in a dramatic decline in social status.

Trapped in a mercantile system in which the VOC used monopolies and manipulation to exercise total control over the lives of its subjects, the early immigrants found it extremely difficult to attain financial independence. One of the earliest complaints of the first free-burghers was the low price of corn set by the VOC. Unless an immigrant arrived at the Cape with money, it was extremely difficult to become wealthy initially by farming grain and later viticulture. It is therefore not surprising that a year after the introduction of the free burgher system — the purpose of which was grain production — only 15 out of 51 free individuals continued in the this occupation.\textsuperscript{17}

In illustration of the slow economic progress of a free-burgher one can examine the case of Willem Schalk van der Merwe. He came from old-Beyerland near Rotterdam and arrived at the Cape on the “Dordrecht”. He became a free-

\textsuperscript{13} A.J. Böseken: \textit{Simon van der Stel en sy kinders}, pp. 4, 183, 268.
\textsuperscript{14} VOC 4029, Petisie van Pieter Simond.
\textsuperscript{15} VOC 4030, Opgaafrol 1692
\textsuperscript{16} G.C. de Wet: \textit{Vryliede}, pp. 116-117
\textsuperscript{17} A.J. Böseken: \textit{Jan van Riebeeck en sy gesin}, p. 143
burgher in 1661 and at first maintained himself as a free labourer. In 1663 he returned to service with the VOC but subsequently set himself up as a free-burgher farmer and became the progenitor of the well known and numerous van der Merwe family. Extracts from several opgaafrolle show his economic progress, which was fairly typical of the time.\textsuperscript{18}

**Table 2.1 Tax Roll of Willem Schalk van der Merwe, 1663-1705**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Wife</th>
<th>Sons</th>
<th>Daughters</th>
<th>Labourers</th>
<th>Male Slaves</th>
<th>Female Slaves</th>
<th>Slave Children</th>
<th>Sheep</th>
<th>Cattle</th>
<th>Horses</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1663</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1670</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1678</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1682</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1688</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1692</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1695</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>250</td>
<td>56</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1700</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>57</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1702</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>250</td>
<td>56</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1705</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>40</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

With available capital a new immigrant from Europe could immediately acquire a farm and buy slaves to work it. If he purchased skilled slaves, he could use them for building, carpentry, wagon making and other tasks which would normally require capital expenditure. By hiring out these skilled slaves to others, the owner had an additional income which made his slaves an even greater economic investment. Unlike the capital-powerful slave owner, the labourer who became a farmer incurred debt to purchase slaves and would therefore choose a cheaper, unskilled, slave.

Available capital also allowed the immigrant to enter a more lucrative contract. In this way Henning Hüsing’s acquisition of the rewarding meat contract contributed greatly to his economic progress. Hüsing’s economic growth is clear from the following table.\textsuperscript{19}

**Table 2.2 Tax Rolls of Henning Hüsing, 1682-1716**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Women</th>
<th>Sons</th>
<th>Daughters</th>
<th>Labourers</th>
<th>Male Slaves</th>
<th>Female Slaves</th>
<th>Children</th>
<th>Sheep</th>
<th>Cattle</th>
<th>Horses</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1682</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>650</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1685</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1900</td>
<td>181</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1692</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5300</td>
<td>234</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1695</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6000</td>
<td>375</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1700</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>59</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5000</td>
<td>400</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1702</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>58</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>7500</td>
<td>655</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1709</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>10000</td>
<td>1400</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1712</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>600</td>
<td>170</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1716</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>800</td>
<td>130</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\textsuperscript{18} Compiled from the following opgaafrolle: 1663, 1670, 1678, 1682, 1688, 1692, 1695, 1700, 1702.

\textsuperscript{19} Compiled from the following opgaafrolle: 1682, 1685, 1692, 1695, 1700, 1702, 1709, 1712, 1716.
It is remarkable that relatively few of the capitalist elite group made a contribution to the demographic development of South Africa. It was precisely the economic elite who were in a position to return to Europe after making their “fortune” — as was the case of the Dutch plantation owners in West and East India.

A comparison between Van der Merwe and Hüsing is perhaps not valid; factors such as work ethic, health, intelligence and skill could have played a role in the success or failure of the early immigrants. Still it is noteworthy that not one of the free-burghers regarded by 1700 as prosperous — Hüsing, Heems and Meerland — began their free life at the Cape as ordinary labourers.20

This group of European immigrants was therefore not a socio-economic homogenous group and their status in Europe largely determined their status at the Cape. The fact that Willem Schalk van der Merwe had an illegitimate child with a slave is consistent with his social status at the Cape, and probably also in Europe.

1.2 INDIVIDUALS OF EUROPEAN ANCESTRY BORN AT THE CAPE

By 1700 there was already a European group born at the Cape engaged in farming and particularly in stock farming. Some were to be found in the new districts of Stellenbosch and Drakenstein and include the Botma, Cloete, Van der Byl, Van der Merwe, Van der Westhuysen, Verwey and Van Schalkwyk families.

In the 17th century it was common for European immigrants to start farming in a partnership as a stepping-stone to self-sufficiency, but this was an infrequent occurrence after 1700. In this instance the Cape-born man of European ancestry enjoyed an economic advantage over the immigrant. He could count on acquiring breeding stock from his father once he started out on his own. Furthermore he was already familiar with the land and would find his feet far more quickly than the immigrant. In addition the loan-farm system introduced shortly after 1700 enabled the young livestock farmer to acquire land on very reasonable terms. There were also few occupations that could be practised at the Cape and the interior offered an opportunity to become economically independent.

There were few free-blacks in Stellenbosch and Drakenstein by 1700 and therefore less cohabitation occurred between Europeans and free-blacks in these areas. The concentration of Huguenot families in Drakenstein and their tendency to marry each other for at least a generation, ensured that this district remained eurocentric for a considerable time. As the 18th century progressed the Huguenot families lost their pure French ancestry by marriage into German and Dutch families.

1.3 INDIVIDUALS OF PART SLAVE ANCESTRY BUT ACCEPTED IN EUROPEAN SOCIETY

At the start of the 18th century there were already families of part European, part Asian ancestry which were accepted in the European group. Examples include the Basson and Vermeulen families. The phenomenon of acceptance in the white community of coloureds provided they were born legitimate was discussed in chapter 1. The cultural identity of these “European” coloureds was further strengthened when the next generation identified themselves with occupations

20 G.C. de Wet: Vryliede, pp. 33, 224-228
usually practised by whites. Some coloureds, like the majority of Cape-born whites, became farmers and livestock breeders. This means of livelihood became a lifestyle during the 18th century and a new culture — unique to whites in South Africa — came into existence. It was because of the phenomenon of livestock farming that some individuals of Asian or African origin were also admitted to membership of the white community — even as late as the end of the 18th century. In this way the descendants of Johannes Anthonissen van Bali, David Hoon (the son of Sambouw of Madagascar), and Johannes Claasen the son of Claas van Malabar — all livestock farmers in the interior — became members of white society. Those who did not move into the interior (and stock farming) and who remained at the Cape did not make the same economic progress.

2. “COLOURED” STATUS GROUPS

It is necessary to distinguish between those born enslaved and those born free within the group of “coloured” or “mixed race” people. Individuals born in slavery but who were later freed, were known as free-blacks. Coloureds born free, were commonly known as freeborn. Unfortunately the VOC did not always use these terms consistently in the 17th and 18th centuries. Baptismal registers maintained this distinction until 1795, and even later, and it is therefore possible within the VOC period to determine whether an individual was, at a particular time, slave or freeborn.21 These terms were still in use in 1800 with the submission of that years’ Cape Town opgaafrol.

Reference has already been made to mixed unions between whites and slaves, as well as between slaves and Khoikhoi. It is also possible in the Coloured community to distinguish between former slaves of pure African or Asian ancestry and those who were of partial European or Khoikhoi ancestry. In the latter case, it will apply primarily to those slaves born at the Cape and who were thus usually known as “van de Caab”.22

2.1 FREE-BLACKS OF ASIAN/AFRICAN ANCESTRY

The first significant group of free-blacks were the slaves who were brought to the Cape in 1658 from Angola and Guinea and who later gained their freedom. These slaves came from an area in West Africa which fell within the sphere of interest of the West Indian Company (WIC), but subsequent VOC shipments of African slaves came from Mozambique and Madagascar because the WIC objected to VOC activities in their region. The greatest number of Company slaves in the 18th century came from Madagascar and Mozambique.

21 G.C. de Wet makes this distinction in his Vryliede (p.2) while Elphick, in Shaping (p.116), prefers to see all coloureds as free-blacks. Elphick’s opinion that all individuals of pure or mixed African or Asian descent should be classified as free-black, is not tenable. If so, then Christoffel Snyman and David Hoon and their descendants should, for example, have been regarded as free-blacks. This was not the case. [Richard Elphick and Robert Shell, Ch. 4, “Inter group relations: Khoikhoi, settlers, slaves and free blacks, 1652-1795”].

22 [. . .”van die Kaap.”]
The slaves from Mozambique and Madagascar were not as fortunate as their West African counterparts — only a few managed to win their freedom. Thus in 1700, out of a population of 26 free-blacks (not born at the Cape)\(^{23}\) — there were 3 free-blacks from Angola and Guinea, and two from Madagascar and Mozambique — the rest were all from Asia. In 1725, of a total of 58 free persons of “colour”, there were no free persons from the continent of Africa and only seven from Madagascar.\(^{24}\) In 1751 prospects of freedom for an African slave were even poorer. Once again there was not a single example from continental Africa, and only four from Madagascar while those who had originated in Asia numbered no less than 71.\(^{25}\) In 1773 the African group numbered 3, Madagascar 3 and Asians 116; in 1800 there were two from Mozambique, two from Madagascar, 68 from Asia living in Cape Town as well as 14 individuals born free (in Asia) but who found themselves at the Cape.\(^{26}\)

These facts tally with those of Elphick and Giliomee who found that of the total free-black population at the Cape the Africa/Madagascar group comprised only 9.7% in 1705, only 4.6% in 1735, and a mere 2.5% in 1770.\(^{27}\)

Because of the small number of free-blacks from Africa and Madagascar, it can be expected that their contribution to mixed unions in the free population would have been minimal. Still, two well known white families in South Africa descend from free-blacks from Africa and Madagascar.

Of greater importance are the group of Asian free-blacks. Elphick and Giliomee divide this group into smaller groups based on their place of origin. Of the 61% Asian free-blacks in 1705, no less than 36.6% were from India and Ceylon with the Bengalis as the single largest group at 19.5%.\(^{28}\)

The origins of free-blacks born in Asia had several implications for Cape society. The free-blacks born at the Cape and therefore known as “van de Caab”, were primarily of Asian (Indian) ancestry. The Islamic faith spread more easily among this group because culturally they were fairly homogenous and also belonged to the same phenotype. Because this group were primarily Indo-Aryan, and several Europeans married freed Bengali slaves, these women (and their descendants) disappeared from the free-black community and were absorbed into the European group. Demographically this phenomenon was therefore a loss for the free-black community and a gain for the European/white group. Finally, free-blacks were generally not “black”. The foregoing data indicate that black people (from Africa) did not become free-blacks in significant numbers and that it was the lighter coloured “Indo-Aryans”, who gained their freedom at the Cape.

\(^{23}\) VOC 4045, Opgaafrol 1700
\(^{24}\) VOC 4095, Opgaafrol 1725
\(^{25}\) VOC 4183, Opgaafrol 1751
\(^{26}\) J. 443, Opgaafrol 1800; VOC 4276, Opgaafrol 1773
\(^{27}\) R. Elphick & H. Giliomee: *Shaping*, p. 151. [Richard Elphick and Robert Shell, Ch. 4, “Intergroup relations: Khoikhoi, settlers, slaves and free blacks, 1652-1795.”] It should be noted that they also included in their tables some free-born and born-at-the-Cape free-blacks.
\(^{28}\) R. Elphick and H. Giliomee: *Shaping*, p. 151. [Richard Elphick and Robert Shell, Ch. 4, “Intergroup relations: Khoikhoi, settlers, slaves and free blacks, 1652-1795.”] The predominance of the Bengali slaves probably explains the high incidence of marriages between whites and former Bengali slaves.
2.2 FREE-BLACKS OF MIXED ANCESTRY

The availability and type of documentation on free-blacks at the Cape is limited and in some aspects it is virtually impossible to research so it is extremely difficult to determine the nature and extent of interracial relationships among them. This is especially true of Muslim free-blacks for whom there are no genealogical records such as baptism and marriages registers.\(^{29}\) In this respect it is easier to research the genealogy of Company slaves because all children born in the slave lodge were baptised.\(^{30}\) Sometimes it is possible to use legal or other official documents to determine the origins of a free-black. An example of this is the following: In 1723 the slave Christiaan (Victor) of the Cape petitioned the Council of Policy to grant him freedom and free-burgher status. In the document it is mentioned that he was the slave child of Jacobus Victor with a female slave, that he has already attained majority and had made good progress in his trade as a blacksmith. This case, where a free-black achieved burgher status was a rare occurrence, and according to Elphick and Giliomee one of only two out of a total of 1075 applications for emancipation.\(^{31}\) Free-blacks usually occupied a status between that of slave and burgher and it was only possible for freeborn to acquire burgher status.

The economic status and capabilities of this group were limited. While some were resourceful traders and artisans, they probably had to use all their capital to buy their freedom. This applies both to slaves born at the Cape and those brought to the Cape as slaves from elsewhere. For some reason (not yet explained) it was only the first group of free-blacks from Angola, Guinea and Bengal who became farmers and livestock breeders in the 17\(^{th}\) century. After 1700 their numbers declined in the agricultural area of Stellenbosch and after 1720 they had completely vanished from the agricultural/livestock sector and had become city dwellers. Most were Christian, but as the 18\(^{th}\) century advanced, more and more coloureds turned to Islam.

The free Muslims — who because of their religion could not achieve burgher status and serve in the burgher militia — had the doubtful privilege of manning the fire brigade. The disadvantage of this was that they could not leave Cape Town without permission or a permit.\(^{32}\) The reason for this restriction of movement was that a fire could easily have left the town, with its many thatched roofs, in ashes. In this respect, fire was a greater threat than an enemy attack. Severe punishment was meted out for arson — arsonists were burned at the stake. For these offenders, the method of their crime was thus also the method of their execution. However, arson

\(^{29}\) In this regard Margaret Cairns produced groundbreaking work in reconstruction of a Muslim family. See her contribution to the work of F.R. Bradlow and M. Cairns: The Early Cape Muslims, pp. 40-79

\(^{30}\) In Kronos, 4, 1981, pp. 38-48, I have already demonstrated that it is possible to reconstruct slave families and compile [their] genealogies.

\(^{31}\) R. Elphick and H. Giliomee: Shaping, p. 134. [Richard Elphick and Robert Shell, Ch. 4, “Intergroup relations: Khoikhoi, settlers, slaves and free blacks, 1652-1795.”] On 30 September 1724 he was admitted as a burgher by the Burgher War Council — BKR, 1, Minutes of 4.9.1724.

\(^{32}\) G.M. Theal: Records of the Cape Colony, XXXV, p. 189
occurred primarily on farms, probably because it would have been far more difficult to commit this crime in Cape Town with its regular citizen guard patrols.

Like the freeborn, it was easier for the Cape-born free-black than immigrant free-blacks to move out of their lower socio-economic position. The following reasons can be advanced for this phenomenon:

- They were frequently of part white ancestry, which made them ethnically and genetically more acceptable to the European group.
- Freeborn Christians usually had Western surnames which obscured their slave ancestry and assisted assimilation.
- Also their numbers gradually increased against those of immigrant free-blacks and, at least for the women,
- there was a greater chance of marriage to a white with the concomitant rise in status.

2.3 FREEBORN IMMIGRANTS OF EASTERN ORIGIN

Because there were no free immigrants from Africa who settled at the Cape, this section deals only with non-enslaved Asians who came to the Cape. The reasons why they did so are different and divergent. Several “princes” and other leading Asians were banished to the Cape as political exiles. Best known among these was Sheik Yusuf with his party of 49 — most of them servants. Less well-known is the Asian “prince” who was the guest of Simon van der Stel during his expedition to Namaqualand in 1685. Also the three “princesses” housed at Rustenburg in 1682 and who were each given a Company slave as servant. Better known are the Chinese who were banished to the Cape (Robben Island) as convicts, but who later appeared in the opgaafrolle as free residents. In contrast to the average free-black they formed a fairly prosperous group. It is evident from various Wills drawn up by these Chinese, and signed by them in Chinese characters, that they were almost all literate.

Several Asian exiles and Chinese entered into de facto marriages with free-black or freeborn women after their banishment ended. While waiting for passage to the East they, like the temporary Company officials in Cape Town, probably contributed further to the physical mix of the already heterogeneous Cape population.

33 N.A. Worden: Violence, Crime and Slavery on Cape farmsteads in the eighteenth century, Kronos, 5, 1982, pp. 54-55;
34 R. Elphick and H. Giliomee: Shaping, p. 151. In 1705 free-blacks with European surnames and those born at the Cape comprised 21.9% of the free-black population. In 1770 the figure was 40%. With the prohibition against importing Asian slave men in the 18th century and the total prohibition against importing slaves from early in the 19th century, the number of coloured immigrants declined dramatically and Cape born slaves began to dominate the scene. [Richard Elphick and Robert Shell, Ch. 4, “Intergroup relations: Khoikhoi, settlers, slaves and free blacks, 1652-1795.”]
35 Suid-Afrikaanse Argiefstukke, Resolusies van die Politieke Raad, 3, p.55
36 CJ 2604, 2606, 2607, several wills.
37 CJ 2608, no. 47 Wills. On 19.11.1738 the free Chinese Lunkoksay bequeathed all his possessions to his free-black daughter, Cornelia of the Cape.
2.4 Freeborn of Mixed Descent

Freeborn of mixed descent were almost exclusively born at the Cape. While some only had the suffix “of the Cape” rather than a “European” family name, most did have “European” surnames. But simply having a European family name was not an indication that the individual had European origins. Based on his name, Jan Antonisz (Antonisen) baptised on 9.7.1747, appears European. He was actually the child of Antony van Bengale and Wilhelmina van Macassar who were married in 1751. While there is no European father in this case, Jan Antonisz can still be regarded as freeborn of mixed origin — his father was an Indian and his mother came from the Celebes.

A comprehensive study of the ethnic-genetic composition of the freeborn of mixed origin cannot be included. This is because there are no baptismal or marriage records for the Muslims — who comprise a significant portion of this group. As a result this group will, for the present, have to be regarded as a “grey” group.

3. The Spread of Wealth Among the Free Residents of the Cape

3.1 The Residents of Cape Town

In 1700 there were already more than 1200 people resident at the Cape. Of these 172 were men, 122 women, 125 boys, 144 girls, 52 servants, 493 male slaves, 78 female slaves, 22 slave boys, and 24 were slave girls. Officers and Company slaves are not included in this list.

Among the 172 heads-of-household were several free-blacks — male and female — as well as freeborn who were accepted as part of the European group. At this early stage there was already sufficient ethnic mixing to identify whites who were half-European, half-Asian as well as individuals who were only one quarter white. For practical reasons the latter are included among the freeborn/free-black residents where welfare is concerned. The opgaafrolle of the years 1700, 1725, 1751 and 1773 were used to gain an insight into the spread of wealth among whites and coloures during the 18th century. The heads-of-household were divided into white, three-quarters white and half white. Those who were a quarter white were classified with the freeborn or free-black group. The period used is largely in line with the period (about 25 years) used to define a generation.

As an indicator of wealth the number of slaves owned by each household was established. Because more slaves were used on farms than in Cape Town itself, those who practised farming — in other words those who kept cattle and sheep on a large scale or who were wine or grain producers — were excluded from the calculations.

The results of this classification are shown on the table below:

**Table 2.3 Slaves per Household in Cape Town (Farms Excluded)**

---

38 VOC 4045, Opgaafrol 1700.
39 This data is based on the opgaafrolle for the year in question as well as relevant baptism and marriage registers.
It is clear from the above table that a correlation existed between the degree of “whiteness” and the number of slaves a person owned. The more an individual resembled the European physical type, the more numerous his slaves. By contrast, the quarter-white/free-black group never had more than one slave per household — and after 1725 their slave-ownership declined progressively. In contrast to this the visible wealth of whites increased steadily.

### 3.2 The farming community in the Cape district

By definition farmers needed more labourers than city-dwellers to work their land in and around Cape Town. Although Khoikhoi labour was already being used on a seasonal basis in the early 18th century, slaves formed the nucleus of the labourer-group at the Cape.

The young farmer in the Cape district experienced the same problem as the city-dweller, namely a shortage of white women from whom he could choose a wife.

The phenomenon that senior officials did not marry women of slave-descent has already been noted. The supposition therefore arises that wealthier farmers would continue this pattern. This supposition is confirmed by a study of slave-ownership by (a) Europeans or whites who married white women, (b) “white” farmers of mixed heritage (1/2 to 1/8 of slave-descent) and (c) whites who married free-black or freeborn women. Because free-blacks did not farm in the Cape district on any significant scale, they are excluded from this calculation.

### Table 2.4 Ratio of slaves per white farm owner with a white wife

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Number of owners</th>
<th>Slaves per owner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1700</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>10.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1725</td>
<td>81</td>
<td>16.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1751</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>19.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>81</td>
<td>18.4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Table 2.5 Ratio of slaves per white farmer of mixed ancestry

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Number of owners</th>
<th>Slaves per owner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

---

40 Oloff Bergh was the exception.
TABLE 2.6 RATIO OF SLAVES PER WHITE FARMER MARRIED TO A FREE-BLACK OR FREEBORN WOMAN

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Number of owners</th>
<th>Slaves per owner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1700</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1725</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>9.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1751</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>13.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>7.5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The above tables show that whites who were married to white women consistently had five slaves per farm more than those who were of slave-descent or married to women of slave-descent. Where the whites had descendants, this new generation retained the economic advantage.

On the basis of the quoted figures it is possible to speculate about the causes of the privileged position held by whites. It is also possible to make interesting calculations — for example by establishing how many times more labour-intensive grain production was than wine production and if the former therefore required more slaves than the latter. The fact remains that capital (or other goods) was necessary to acquire slaves.

A follow-up study of a later period about the connection between “the degree of whiteness and wealth” may be possible. But this kind of research will probably become entangled in genealogical confusion and would still have to quantify the fact that the “not-so-white” group underwent a slow whitening process through a constant stream of immigrants from Europe.

In summary it can be said that whites in both Cape Town and the Cape district achieved an economic advantage over the group of mixed descent during the 18th century and gradually increased this advantage.
CHAPTER 3 - FREEDOM AND BONDAGE

With the founding of the Cape settlement, there was initially a good relationship between the Europeans and the Khoikhoi because the stock-wealthy Khoikhoi were seen as equal trading partners. For as long as the Khoikhoi retained their stock-ownership this relationship was maintained. It was not the intention of the VOC to deliberately subjugate or enslave the Khoikhoi politically, economically or socially.

However after 1658, this relatively uncomplicated relationship between two different cultural groups was disturbed by the large-scale importation of slaves. The civil and social status of a person who existed in slavery is particularly at issue here. For the purpose of this study, we are particularly concerned with the mixed group of part European, part Asian and part African descent. What this group had in common was their origin in slavery. The extent of unions between Europeans and female slaves from the beginning of the VOC settlement has already been noted. Among the first freeburghers who were guilty of extra-marital mixed unions were, *inter alia*, the leaders of the first group of farmers who settled along the Liesbeeck River. Herman Remajenne of Cologne and Hans Ras of Angel were regular visitors to the slave lodge of the Company post at Bosheuwel as early as 1661.1

These casual relationships apparently raised no eyebrows. As indicated in the previous chapter, the average soldier and sailor who found themselves at the Cape, belonged to Europe’s lower socio-economic groups and probably paid little attention to differences in class, status and colour. After all, this group existed at the lowest possible rung of European society. Furthermore it is likely that sailors who had been long at sea were not particular about their bedmates. The situation was exacerbated by the fact that some female slaves, and later some free-black and freeborn women, practiced prostitution.

If children were born of these casual unions there were no legal complications for the natural father, even though the law forbade such relationships.2 If the mother of the child was a Company slave, the child was simply baptised and the father usually recorded in the baptism register as “an unknown Christian”.3 With the VOC’s profit motive as the point of departure, the birth of this category of slave-child in the lodge was regarded as an economic asset, a fringe benefit or bonus, and

---

2 A.L. Böeseken: “Die verhouding tussen Blank en Nie-blank in Suid-Afrika aan die hand van die vroeegste dokumente” *Suid-Afrikaanse Historiese Joernaal*, 1970, pp 14 — 15. Here Dr. Böeseken notes the examples of several Europeans who were punished as a result of their relationships with female slaves. But these examples were nothing more than exceptions to the rule. Descriptions of travellers and the entries in the baptism registers bear testimony to widespread racial mixing in the 17th and 18th centuries.
3 J.L. Hattingh: “Beleid en Praktyk: Die doop van slawekinders en die sluit van gemengde verhoudings aan die Kaap voor 1720”, *Kronos* 5, p 27. The guidelines for baptism of slave children were as follows ... “that the children of slaves, as was the custom in the East, could be baptised indiscriminately, regardless of whether or not their fathers were Christian, on condition that after baptism they were educated in Christian principles at the company school”.

© 2015 Delia Robertson
moral or ethical judgements were not made. The same applied to slaves owned by burghers and officials — the birth of a slave child was a capital gain for the owner.

Where casual unions did develop into steady relationships — like those of Cornelis Claasen and Catharina van Malabar (1673 — 1681) and of Oltman Ahlers and Dorothea van Bengale (1770 — 1780) a century later — it usually resulted in marriage once the slave was bought free or emancipated. The children were then legitimised and were accepted into European society on an equal footing with the children of European couples.

The distinction in status between freedom and slavery which was made by the VOC and the Reformed Church is clear from the fact that different baptism registers were kept — one for “Christian children”, one for the children of Company slaves and a third for slaves of free burghers and officials.

The church took the mother's status into account when entering the child in a specific register. If the mother was a slave, the child was recorded in the slave register — regardless of the father’s identity. It was usually (indirectly) recorded if the father was white by indicating the child’s race as *halfslag*, *mestiço* and *castiço*. The last term refers to a child whose father was white and whose mother was already half-white. The outward appearance of a child from this type of union could therefore have been three-quarters white. Even so, this apparently white child remained enslaved.4

The importance of a person’s free/unfree status is demonstrated by the fact that a person of white/coloured descent — and born in freedom — was always recorded in the register for “Christian” children.

The “Christian” norms applied to the emancipation of slaves in accordance with regulations cannot be accepted without qualification. Sebastiaan Colyn, for example, was not married to Maria Everts (“Swarte Mary”) and yet all his children by her were accepted into free (“Christian”) society. Similarly, Johannes Vosloo’s children by a slave or slaves were accepted as culturally white, although this was not necessarily because the mother was a Christian. But where a marriage had been entered into, the couple had to be members of the church and public baptism and confirmation therefore played an important role.

The extent to which free-blacks were accepted into social and economic life during the first decades at the Cape is surprising. The examples of free-blacks who established themselves as successful small farmers in Stellenbosch (Jonkershoek) are well-known.5 Boësken’s remark that free-blacks before 1700 were not regarded as a separate group from the free burghers is also pertinent.6 In support of this one should note that court records refer to Louis van Bengale as a *free-burgher* in 1681, a *burgher* in 1684 and again as a *free-burgher* in 1687.7

The status of a free-black before 1700 depended largely on the individual and not necessarily on his race or ethnic group. For example in 1694, the two free-blacks, 

---

5 VOC 4025, Opgaafrol 1688: Antony van Angola, Louis van Bengal, Jan van Ceylon.
7 CJ 1, f.194 — 198. (punishments); CJ 3, f.7 (Criminal and civil cases).
Antony and Manuel of Angola employed a white servant in the Stellenbosch district. With the increase in the number of free-blacks after 1700, a tendency developed to notice the “black” (colour) more than the “free” about free-blacks. In the heat of the conflict with W.A. van der Stel, a number of citizens of Stellenbosch complained in a petition that the Khoikhoi could not be relied upon. If given the opportunity they would . . . “alle Christenen, soo goede als kwade, sonder onderscheid op’t lyf vallen, en ons verdelgen”. Of their slaves they further said that they “niet veel beeters te verwagten hebben: en vrij minder van de Caffers, Moulattos, Mestiços, Castiços en al dat swart gebroeijdsel onder ons woonende, en met Europeaan en Africaanse Christenen door huwelijken en andere vermenigvuldiging vermaagd schap, dewelke in vermoogen, getal en hoogmoet onder uijterste verwonderingen aangegroeid, en neffens de Christen en tot allerhande wapenhandeling en Krijgsoeffening toegelaten, geven ons met duijsterlijk daar haar trotse bejegeningen te kennen, dalse ons, haar slaag waarnemende, wel den voet op de nek, souden konnen en willen setten, want dat Chams bloed is niet te betrouwen”.

Elphick and Giliomee use this document to show that the wealthy Stellenbosch farmers feared an alliance of poor people of mixed descent because they would want to topple the wealthier group. But this conclusion cannot be drawn from the text of this quote alone.

It is clear that the signatories of this document were in the first place opposed to the Khoikhoi, slaves and free-blacks; in other words, people who were not European in appearance. Furthermore the group of petitioners included just one (out of fifteen) who, if slave-ownership is used as an indicator of wealth, was rich. In addition, most of them were from the Cape and Drakenstein districts and not from Stellenbosch.

Of the fifteen at least one must have signed the document with mixed feelings. The daughter of one petitioner, Jacob de Savoye, was by then already married to Christoffel Snyman, the son of free-black parents from the East. As the Snymans already had children, De Savoye was the grandfather of Mestiço grandchildren. In signing the document, he would condemn his own descendants as being of “Chams bloed” and not to be trusted.

Another petitioner, Willem Mensink, the brewer from Cape Town, would later have a long-term relationship with the already-mentioned Tryntje of

---

9 “[. . .without distinguishing between good or evil, attack all Christians, and exterminate us”]
10 V.O.C. 4057, p. 1035, also quoted by Elphick and Giliomee in Shaping, pp. 376 — 377, [Part IV, Ch. 10, “The structure of European domination at the Cape, 1652-1820.”] [. . .did not expect much better: and even less from the Kaffirs, Mulattoes, Mestiços, Castiços and all the black brood who live among us who are bred from marriages and other unions with European and African Christians; whose power, numbers and arrogance have grown (to our extreme amazement) and who are allowed, along with Christians, to handle all of kinds of weapons and to participate in military exercises, and who show us with sinister but proud bravery that they could and would place their foot on our necks (trample us), because the blood of Ham is not to be trusted.”]
11 [In terms of the definition in use at the time these would be Castiço children — their father was half white, half Asian.”]
Madagascar. From this union a child would be born who would die as a result of her mother’s deliberate negligence.12 [cf. Ch. 1, footnote 32.]

From the document in question, on which Adam Tas was the first signatory, the various terms applied to coloureds during this period emerged; these were “Caffers”, Moulattos”, “Mestiços” and “Castiços”. Whether the collective name “swart gebroedsel” (black brood), in which all these groups are included, necessarily has a pejorative meaning as in current Afrikaans, is not clear. However, what is clear is that Adam Tas apparently had no faith in the free coloured group; that he saw little difference in status between slave and freeborn coloured, and that he did not necessarily reflect the opinion of the burghers of Stellenbosch or the Cape.13

In contrast to the small number of free-blacks and freeborn in Stellenbosch in 170014 and whose numbers began to decline after 1720, free-blacks and freeborn in the Cape district increased systematically.

The following table demonstrates the increase:

**Table 3.1 Free-blacks resident in the Cape district**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Men</th>
<th>Women</th>
<th>Boys</th>
<th>Girls</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1678</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1688</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1700</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1712</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1725</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>54</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1751*</td>
<td>61</td>
<td>88</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1773</td>
<td>113</td>
<td>157</td>
<td>63</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* 1751 +19 Chinese (not regarded as free-black)

The division of people into separate groups according to colour or status was not applied consistently in the composition of muster rolls or opgaafrolle. In 1678 there were only a few free-blacks and their names appear scattered among those of other (European) residents; likewise in the year 1700. As far as is known, the year 1725 was exceptional because in this year the free-blacks (and the freeborn) were recorded under the separate heading “vryzwarten”.15 It later became the practice to place free-blacks and freeborn last on the roll. More than one explanation could be offered for this, for example that they were considered inferior because of their skin colour or because they had few possessions and were therefore economically the lowest

---

12 CJ 782, f.54 (punishments).
13 In his work, *Die eerste vryswartes van Stellenbosch, 1679 — 1720*, prof. J.L. Hattingh does not note any incidents of discrimination against free-blacks and other coloureds. In addition their numbers were minimal and they were apparently completely assimilated into white society or they moved to Cape Town later on. It would be useful to take another look at the burghers’ struggle against W.A. van der Stel, particularly from a multicultural viewpoint.
14 J.L. Hattingh: *Die eerste vryswartes*, p.7; See also *Shaping*, p.149, [Richard Elphick and Robert Shell, Ch. 4, “Intergroup relations: Khoikhoi, settlers, slaves and free blacks, 1652-1795.”].
15 All the opgaafrolle in the Rijksarchief up to the year 1773 were examined and no other example of this distinction was found.
group. The latter possibility relates to a very practical consideration — it would be convenient to complete the usually complicated and clumsy forms if rich and poor were divided into separate groups, as also those who practised farming and cattle-breeding in contrast to townspeople and tradesmen who did not have to provide figures relating to cattle-ownership and grain production.

It has already been noted that the average (coloured) free-black or freeborn was poorer than the European or white and that there was a strong correlation between colour and poverty. But there was also within coloured groups an important difference in status between having been born into slavery or freedom. This distinction emerges early in the 18th century in a number of ways, including military, civil and church life.

1.1 MILITARY AND CIVIL STATUS OF COLOUREDS

From the outset, the VOC settlement at the Cape was run on a military basis for the benefit of the Company. In fact econo-militarism was one of the factors that led to the establishment of the free burgher class in 1657. In times of crisis, free burghers could be used as troops and auxiliary troops, which meant that a smaller garrison requiring a smaller outlay could be maintained. With the emergence of the free-black group, its male members would also, like the white free-burghers, have to fulfil a military or paramilitary role. With the establishment of the separate districts of Stellenbosch/Drakenstein, the free-blacks were all included in the local militia.

In the Cape district, with its larger number of free-blacks, the situation was different. The earliest signs of discrimination against a free-black occurred in this district in 1724. On 29 April of the year in question, the wife of Jan Gerrits of Hamburg asked the Burgher War Council to register her son for burgher service. The council turned down this request because he had not been born into freedom. On the basis of this she was ordered to place him on the roll of the “Compagnie der Vrijzwarten”, the new unit in which free-blacks were expected to serve. In July 1724 she repeated her request but was once again refused because he had been born into slavery.¹⁶ The establishment of the “Compagnie der Vrijzwarten” probably had something to do with the separate list on which free-blacks were placed on the 1725 (end-1724) opgaafrol.

However, this classification was not applied rigidly. On 4 September that same year (1724) the Burgher War Council admitted the slave-born blacksmith, Christiaan Victor, and his name subsequently appeared on the ordinary burgher list. This concession was made after a bulky petition (request) was addressed to the Policy Council to admit Christiaan, the extra-marital slave-son of the wealthy burgher Jacobus Victor, to burgher status. The Policy Council was asked to take into consideration that he was already of age and that he was a good blacksmith with considerable experience in ironwork and smithery. The Policy Council considered this application favourably in August 1724 and notified the Burgher War Council of their decision.¹⁷

¹⁶ BKR 1, Notule 29.4.1724; 3.7.1724.
¹⁷ BKR 1, Notule 4.9.1724.
However, Christiaan Victor was not the only coloured who enjoyed burgher status in 1724. In the same year the coloured drummer Daniel de Vyf appeared before the Burgher War Council because he had disturbed the peace by playing a violin “heen en weer swevend”\(^{18}\) while on guard duty. And the previous year Hendrik de Vries had applied for his son’s military service to be postponed until he reached the age of 20.\(^{19}\) The son was a descendant of Eva (Pieter Meerhoff’s Khoikhoi wife).

The negative feelings that Adam Tas in Stellenbosch harboured against slaves and other coloureds — at a time when court records still usually referred to free-blacks as burghers — did not take long to reach the Cape. There is the well-known case of the insubordination of three Stellenbosch burghers, who in 1728 refused to serve under Johannes Hartogh because he was dark skinned and supposedly of heathen descent.\(^{20}\) But it was among the Cape citizenry that a similar incident had occurred much earlier.

On 9 April 1736 Evert Colyn appeared before the Burgher War Council “over het weigere van burgerdienst”.\(^{21}\) Colyn argued that he was never unwilling to render military service; he was merely unwilling to go on commando with Philip (van) Constant because Constant was supposedly a freed slave. Furthermore Colyn had used “nog meer woorde van brutaliteit en teenoor Constant,”\(^{22}\) prompting the war council to bring the case to the governor’s attention.\(^{23}\) Unlike in Hartogh’s case, there were no references to Colyn’s dark appearance.

It was ironic that it was Colyn who complained — a case of the pot calling the kettle black. Evert Colyn’s father was Johannes Colyn who had married the daughter of Margaretha of the Cape — a freeborn or free-black woman. Moreover, Johannes Colyn’s mother had been Maria Everts, the daughter of Evert and Anna van Guineë, who is believed to have been among the first group of African slaves brought to the Cape.

At stake was therefore not physical appearance or colour, but whether a person had been born into slavery or freedom. Despite his African ancestry, Colyn was accepted as a burgher and he was not seen as a free-black or freeborn. In earlier times cultural differences and places of origin were also not a factor that disqualified someone from rendering military service alongside European or white residents. If a person had been born free, he enjoyed the same status as a white free burgher or former official. This statement is supported by the example below.

In 1697 Albubasi Sultan, the Muslim Rajah of Tambora, was exiled to the Cape after he was involved in a plot against the king of Dompo. While at the Cape he “married” Sitina Sara Marouff. Because they were both Muslims, no marriage or baptism documents exist which identifies Sitina’s origins. Dr. Abdurahman declared in a statement that she was the daughter of well-known sheik Yusuf of Maccassar. The children of this Muslim spiritual leader — who transcribed the Qur’an from

\(^{18}\) [weaving from side to side]

\(^{19}\) BKR I, Notule 4.12.1724; 4.10.1723.

\(^{20}\) J.A. Heese: Die herkoms van die Afrikaner, p. 20.

\(^{21}\) [“...for refusing to render military service”]

\(^{22}\) [“...addressed Constant in more words of a brutal nature”]

\(^{23}\) BKR I, Notule 9.4.1736.
memory on the farm Vergelegen — all adopted the Christian religion. Ibrahim Adahan had himself baptised as a Christian in 1721 “na voorgaande belijdenis”\textsuperscript{24} and took on the name Abraham de Haan. His sister Sitina Asia was baptised\textsuperscript{25} as Maria Dorothea Sultania in 1726 as were his brothers Mochamat Dayan as David Sultania in 1739 and Mochamat Aserk as Isaac Sultania in 1746.\textsuperscript{26}

The brothers Abraham de Haan and David Sultania served in the cavalry while Isaac was also mentioned in minutes of the Burgher War Council when he laid a charge of drunkenness against the sergeant, Jacob Cloppenburg. The Sultania brothers' identification with European culture, language and religion is demonstrated in their use of their European names even before they officially entered the Christian church.\textsuperscript{27} A study of the minutes of the Burgher War Council for the relevant period reveals no discrimination against these brothers — not even against Isaac Sultania, who was probably born in Batavia.\textsuperscript{28}

In addition to the burgher force which consisted of (free-)burghers and the Compagnie der Vrijzwarten, the need arose after c. 1770 for the Burgher War Council to establish a new military unit for “sodanige personen die wel in vrijdom, dog egter in die graad (binne-egtelijk) niet geboren zijn, om onder deze burgerij mede dienst te kunnen doen.”\textsuperscript{29} This in-between group — not born into slavery but born out of wedlock — could not be accepted into the burgher force because of their illegitimate status. On the other hand it wouldn’t have been right to assign them to the Compagnie der Vrijzwarten where they would have had to man the fire brigade’s water hoses side by side with former slaves. It would have been even more inappropriate to let them toil alongside slaves on the public works. The solution to this problem — which magnified year after year as the population grew — was the founding of the Vrijcorps in 1787.\textsuperscript{30}

\textsuperscript{24} [“after public profession of the Christian religion”]
\textsuperscript{25} [baptised]\textsuperscript{26} J. Hoge: “The family of the Rajah of Tambora at the Cape”, Africana Notes and News, 9, 1951, pp. 27 – 29.
\textsuperscript{27} BKR 2, Notule 6.3.1730; 5.9.1740.
\textsuperscript{28} R.C.H. Shell: The establishment and spread of Islam at the Cape from the beginning of Company rule to 1838. Unpublished B.A. Honours essay, UCT, 1974, p. 23: Although the Rajah of Tambora was exiled for life to the Cape to be kept in chains, there was a radical departure from the instructions from Batavia. K.M. Jeffrey’s contention that the rajah was pardoned and returned to Batavia in 1709 is possible; particularly because Isaac Sultania’s place of birth is often given as Batavia and his date of birth as c. 1711. The family could therefore have returned to the Cape after 1711. The biographical sketches by Hoge and Jeffrey may therefore be complementary and not necessarily contradictory. [This quote had been translated from English into Afrikaans in the original Groep Sonder Grense. I have translated it back into English without sight of the original and the reader is advised therefore that this is not a verbatim quote of the original.]
\textsuperscript{29} [“those persons who had been born into freedom but out of wedlock, to perform public service”]; BKR Minute 4.6.1787.
\textsuperscript{30} H.C.V. Leibbrandt: Precis of the Archives of the Cape of Good Hope; Requesten, 1, pp 170 — 171; BKR, 2, minute 7.9.1774. In 1774 the Burgerkrygsraad once again decided that former slaves could not serve alongside burghers. It was longstanding practice that only individuals born into freedom could become burghers, the person’s parents had to have been married and the father not only free but born free. As a result, there would have been (coloured) freeborn who could not become
The Vrijcorps was led by burghers of the existing militia who were mainly white free-burghers but which also included coloureds — provided the latter had been born in wedlock. The new corps had its own symbol and flag — a bare arm emerging from a cloud and holding a sword. The slogan of the corps was Pro Patria and was depicted together with the bare arm on a green flag. However it was decided that this unit, whose duties would be determined by the Burgher War Council from time to time, would take up a position to the left of the burgher militia during parades.\(^3\)\(^1\)

Despite a growing, apparently inevitable sensitivity about colour from 1770 onwards, the division of people into separate groups on the basis of of ancestry was still not final nor clearly defined. In 1779 Willem Appel, Jacobus Appel, Carel Marthinus Moses and Simon Willemse were enrolled as burghers. After an investigation by the Burgher War Council — which included a study of the church’s baptism records — it emerged that they had not been born into freedom as required by the resolutions of 7 September 1774 and 1 (sic) September 1779. The council decided that Willem Appel could remain in the burgher force as he had at that stage already rendered two years’ service. Simon Willemse was dismissed from the burgher service while Jacobus Appel and Carel Marthinus Moses had to enrol as members of the Compagnie der Vrijzwarten.\(^3\)\(^2\)

Where the military aspect of Cape Town’s male inhabitants were concerned, it must therefore be concluded that there were different status groups present. Status was determined not so much by physical origin as by whether someone had been born in or out of wedlock — in other words, his status at birth. But generally speaking, the status groups nevertheless corresponded with physical origin, appearance and cultural grouping, particularly of the mother. Therefore most members of the burgher force would have been of white appearance, born in wedlock and members of the Reformed Church or the Lutheran Church.

The Vrijcorps, which was manned by illegitimate, coloured men was therefore of a lower status group than the burgher force. Finally, there were the members of the Compagnie der Vrijzwarte, which consisted of those who had been born into slavery and later obtained their freedom.

1.2 Religious status of coloureds
The Dutch and the VOC did not display the militant missionary zeal of the Portuguese and Spanish colonists in their conquered regions; at any rate not at the Cape. This can probably be attributed to the fact that the Portuguese and Spaniards were, after centuries of Muslim rule and their eventual liberation from it, far more committed to the evangelical task of winning the heathen and Muslim world for Christianity. But here, too, conditions would later emerge which would make it desirable to convert inhabitants because of the possibility for material gain.

\(^{31}\) H.C.V. Leibbrandt: Requesten, 1, pp 170 — 171; BKR, 2, notule 7.9.1774.
\(^{32}\) BKR, 2, notule 3.11.1779.
Although the VOC designated preachers in the East for missionary work among the indigenous population (which included Roman Catholic natives from the earlier Portuguese sphere of influence), this did not occur at the Cape. An explanation for this may be that the conversion of the Khoikhoi to Christianity would hold no material advantage for the VOC. And the VOC was a trading company primarily interested in showing an annual profit — so much so that Oliver Cromwell accused the Dutch of preferring profit to salvation. He made this statement when the Dutch States General refused to support a (Protestant) English-Dutch alliance as an antipode against the (Catholic) Spanish-Portuguese alliance.

There can be no doubt that some ministers at the Cape were tied to the Scriptures. For example, in 1666 the Reverend Philippus Baldaeus refused to baptise the child of a non-Christian slave because according to him the child’s mother was an infidel. If he had to baptise all slave children indiscriminately, then the baptism would become superficially symbolic and unbiblical. But the Reverend Baldaeus had to concede defeat in the face of governor Wagenaer’s insistence on baptism for all slave children who belonged to the Company. The Company, which permitted Calvinism as the only form of religious practice at the Cape in the 17th century, would after all act as guardians for the slave children and give them a Christian education in the slave school. The teacher was duly instructed to “Haar (the slaves) goede Christelijke zeden en manieren moes leeren, geen quaat of vuijlspreckende dulden” as well as “Haar Sondaaghs nae de Kercke aghter navolgend, de fragen van het Heijdelbergsse Catechismus of van het Kort Begrijp elc nae begrip alle weken tw. Woensdaegs en Saturdaegs doen beantwoorden”.

Commissioner van Rheede issued this order in 1685 and it supplemented his edict that slave children whose fathers were white could become emancipated at the ages of 25 and 22 for men and women respectively. Because all the slave children were baptised and educated Christian tradition, it followed that everyone who was half-white could become emancipated after a prescribed sum was paid to the Company. On the one hand these edicts misled Theal (and McCrone after him) into believing that all slaves who had been baptised also became emancipated and were accepted by European society. On the other hand Van Rheede’s pronouncement — that “Het trouwen van onse Nederlanders aen vrijgemaakte slavinnen moet verboden wesen. . .” was misinterpreted by Afrikaner politicians and spiritual leaders as signifying the end of interracial relationships in South Africa. In fact a deep schism separated policy and practice — half-white Christian slaves were not ipso facto freed and white-slave marriages continued to occur freely until 1795.

33 R. Elphick and H. Giliomee: Shaping, p. 34, [Richard Elphick, Part I, Ch. 1, “The major population groups.”].
34 C.R. Boxer: The Dutch Seaborne Empire, p. 113.
36 ["Teach the slaves good Christian morals and manners and not tolerate any evil or foul language.”]
37 ["After service Sundays, require them to answer questions about the Heidelberg Catechism and about the Kort Begrip (literally “Short Survey”) each week on Wednesdays and Saturdays.”]; Suid-Afrikanse Argiefstukke: Belangrike Kaapse Dokumente, 1, p 189.
38 ["Marriages between Dutch and emancipated slave women must be forbidden . . . "]; Belangrike Kaapse Dokumente, 1, pp. 206, 217
The absence of missionary zeal on the part of the Dutch in respect of privately owned slaves, and also the Khoikhoi and San, relates to their initial reluctance to act imperialistically in South Africa. The VOC did not attempt to transform the indigenous population into brown or yellow or black Dutchmen. They were also not interested in the deliberate assimilation of the Khoikhoi, San or Bantu into the cultural, physical or economic sphere. Apart from cattle and grazing the interior and its inhabitants held no promise of mineral wealth, treasure or other desirable items, as was the case in Mexico or the Spice Islands. Physical rule of the country’s inhabitants and political and social manipulation were until 1795 not among the VOC’s motives; burgher commandos only acted to ensure stability. Seen against this background, there was little time and place for dogmatic intervention in the indigenous population by VOC-paid ministers.39

The few ministers who found themselves in the interior had their hands full ministering to their (white) members who were spread across large areas. There could be no question of organised missionary work among indigenous groups.

Although the church at the Cape did not intentionally try to recruit members from among the lower coloured and mixed groups (free-black and freeborn), persons of non-European descent were not turned away. This phenomenon was manifested by, among other things, the admission of free-blacks and freeborn as members of the church and, among others, Asians with certificates of church membership who had come to the Cape from Batavia and the Netherlands.40 It is striking, however, that not one of these brown and black members rose to leadership in church life. An exception was the Cape-born Reverend M.C. Vos who studied theology in the Netherlands at the end of the 18th century and was later placed as a minister at the Cape. Once here he worked zealously as a missionary among the slaves. He was of part slave-ancestry and mentions this fact in his biography, which was published in Amsterdam in 1824.41 An admission of this nature, particularly where it affected the (later) white population group, remained unique for a long time. Non-white members had a subservient role in the church until 1795 and only managed to rise in status in the nineteenth century, chiefly as the result of the establishment of missionary societies and of other churches comprised virtually exclusively of non-white members. But it should also be remembered that the descendants of a large number of these coloured Christians disappeared in a process of becoming white and being assimilated by whites.

Although the Synod of Dordrecht in 1618 declared that slaves who had become Christians could not be sold again and that they ought to have the same freedoms as other free Christians, in practice little came of this doctrine. In his study of Islam and

39 Dominee Kalden’s claim that he had mastered the Hottentot language and that he wanted to spread the gospel to the Khoikhoi, did not prevent the VOC from recalling him together with W.A. van der Stel.

40 Free Asians who arrived at the Cape already members of the Reformed Church, included among others: Rosetta van Macassar (1729 with certificate of membership from Batavia), Frans van Malabar and (his wife?) Agatha van Java (1746 from Zwolle) and Jacob van Ceylon (1750 from Delft). VC 604, List of members.

41 Vos, M.C.: Merkwaardige verhaal aangaande het leven en de lotgevallen van Michiel Christiaan Vos, Amsterdam, 1824.
the emancipation of slaves at the Cape, Robert Shell established that the majority of slaves who had been baptised were not freed. In doing so he cast serious doubt on the popular assumption that baptism and acceptance of the Christian religion would lead to freedom. However, Shell and Elphick point out that of the 2012 slaves who were baptised between 1665 and 1795, 1836 were children and only 176 adults. Only 10% of baptised slaves were therefore adults who sought baptism after they formally accepted Christianity. In the case of the children; they had no say in the matter — and in addition the Company had all children born in the lodge baptised. The Reverend Baldaeus’ warning in 1666 — namely that baptism would be reduced to a mere superficial gesture was, especially in the case of slave children born in the Company lodge, very pertinent. Slave children, including infants, who were brought to the Cape with their mothers, and who were therefore not born at the Cape, were however not baptised and retained their original names.

The slave children under discussion here were all known as “van de Caab” and all had a Dutch or Biblical name. Children of female Company slaves received, in addition to the “van de Caab”-suffix, the names of their mothers, grandmothers and other ancestors to distinguish them from many others with similar names. For example, Sophia, who was baptised in 1773, was known as Sophia van Adriana van Maria van Adriana van Maria Blom. Although this was a clumsy and cumbersome way of naming, it was highly effective in identifying a person and it is therefore possible to trace the heritage of slave children of the Company with almost complete success matrilineally.

43 VOC 4347, Naamlijst van Companies Slaven ofte Leyfegenen dewelke in familien bestaan. The list shows among others this family in Nuweland (c. 1790):
Husband — Dappolo van Mosambiek, 26 years “non-Christian”;
Wife — Irakanie van Mosambiek, 25 years “non-Christian”;
Child — Mokalaike van Mosambiek, 8 years, “non-Christian”;
Child — Johannes van Irakanie van die Kaap, 5 years, “baptised”.
Mokalaike is described elsewhere as a schoolgirl. In 1794 Irakanie had another daughter, Louisa, whom she had baptised.
44 The following information is known about Sophia and her origins. Sophia was baptised on 19.12.1773. She had a son, Jan Isaac, baptised on 28.10.1792. In 1791 she was working for the “government.” Sophia was the daughter of Adriana, baptised 12.9.1756. Adriana lived with Abraham (van Anguane van Mosambiek) and had eight children baptised in addition to Sophia. In 1802 Adriana was still alive and was working as the child-minder at the slave lodge.
Adriana was the daughter of Maria who was baptised on 9.8.1739. In addition to Adriana, Maria had eleven children of whom at least two died as infants. Maria’s father was also a slave, because she is recorded as a “heelslag” [racially pure] child in the baptism record.
Maria was the daughter of Adriana who was baptised on 17.5.1716 and died in November 1750. Adriana’s father was, like Maria’s, a slave. In addition to Maria, Adriana had four children of whom two were the children of whites. Three of these children died as infants.
Adriana was the daughter of Maria Blom from Madagascar. Maria came to the Cape before 1690, because in that year she had her son Adriaan, who was halfslag or half-caste. After this she baptised eleven more children, all of whom were heelslag. She died on 6 January 1723.
The baptism details were obtained from baptism records and the dates of death from the daily register (VC 21-30).
Although there were generally few attempts to proselytise the slave community, it is striking how many slaves, and especially free-blacks, converted to Christianity by having themselves baptised as adults — an act which is in contrast to the mass baptism of the Company’s slave children. Of a total of just more than two thousand free-blacks who were emancipated during the 17th and 18th centuries, at least one thousand joined the Christian church. It can therefore be accepted with reasonable certainty that more than half of the free-black population formally accepted Christianity.

If we accept and Elphick’s statement that 51% of free-blacks were born at the Cape and were not immigrants from East, it follows that the mixed group were mainly Christians. Consequently the descendants of the free-blacks — the freeborn — would predominantly adhere to Christianity.

Shell and Elphick’s contention that the public acceptance of the Christian faith by a slave did not automatically lead to emancipation, is correct. But for the free-black and freeborn of mixed ancestry, acceptance of Christianity did hold certain practical advantages as they could enter into legal marriage, something non-Christians or heathens could not do. Contrary to what Shell and Elphick seem to suggest, marriage was a tried and tested means for a female slave to escape

---

45 To date the details of 2,380 free-blacks have been recorded on cards which are arranged in alphabetical order and stored in the archives of the Institute for Historical Research. Because of incomplete information it is sometimes difficult to properly identify a free-black and it is therefore possible that more than one card exists for the same person. This problem arises from the fact that, as in the case of Jacobus van Balie who was baptised as an adult in 1745, the former owner is not mentioned in the record. In 1750 another Jacobus van Balie may have applied to the Policy Council to be emancipated and his former owner’s name was indeed recorded. A second card will then be created for this Jacobus, as it is not possible to indicate with certainty that it is the same person. Data recorded on these cards is obtained mainly from baptism and marriage records, opgaafrolle, court records, estates, wills, inventories, Leibbrandt’s Requesten and professors Hattingh and Böseken’s lists of manumissions. These more than two thousand cards therefore contain more information than the 1 075 cases which Shell and Elphick took into account for their calculations (Shaping, p.136).

46 Here I disagree with Shell and Elphick who contend that the majority of freed slaves were not baptised (Shaping, p.122).

47 R. Elphick and H. Giliomee: Shaping, p. 139 (table); This assumption may be faulty. A study of one hundred cases of manumissions (Names of slaves beginning with the letters “M” to “P”) shows that 33 were born at the Cape, 57 came from the East and East India, 2 from Africa/Madagascar and 8 were of unknown origin.


49 In Shaping (p.135) it can be inferred that for female slaves or freeborn the possibility existed that their children would be free if they (the mothers) married white men. This was not a possibility but a reality. The authors claim on the same page that few coloured women were able to enter into such marriages. The list of marriages and unions, which accompanies this work as an Addendum, should prove the contrary.

© 2015 Delia Robertson
slavery. If she married a white man, their children would be automatically accepted into white society and only in highly exceptional cases would this not be the case.

For the free-black woman the key to legal and social freedom and equality was therefore marriage to a white man. But a marriage at the Cape required that both persons were members of the church and therefore accepting Christianity may have held material advantage for women from the lowest social strata at the Cape. It is not farfetched to conclude that some coloured women became Christians with a view to marrying a white man. In this way they could attain the highest social and economic level in society and marriage was therefore a proven mechanism to escape slavery or poverty.

Apart from the numerous instances where white burghers or officials married former slaves, there are at least twenty cases where a slave owner had his own slave baptised and then freed with the express purpose of marrying her. A few examples are Eva van die Kaap who married Peter Lange in 1759, Elizabeth van die Kaap and Johan Siems in 1793 and Maria (Heufke) van die Kaap and Jan Christoffel Fleck in 1739. The latter’s children would later emigrate with him to Europe. Of these twenty women, fourteen were born at the Cape and were probably of mixed ancestry while four came from India and one each from Ceylon and Batavia.

But it was not only white men who helped to spread Christianity in this unique way. In at least five cases baptised free-black women had their slaves baptised and freed with the purpose of marrying them. Of these five Christian women, two were from Bengal (India), two from Ceylon (Sri Lanka) and one from the Cape. These marriages took place between 1738 and 1785 and the men came from Ceylon (2), Bali (2) and Batavia (1). In four of the five cases the succeeding generations who would carry the label “van die Kaap”, were descendants of “pure” Asians and there was no question of mixed unions with whites or other groups. However, the suffix “van die Kaap” disappeared in these cases and the children would receive the family names Jacob (sz), Isaac(s), Joseph(s), Arend(se) and Titus, derived from their respective fathers’ first names. Born into freedom (and in wedlock), the male descendants were accepted into the burgher force and not the Corps der Vryzwarten or Vrijcorps. In this manner the male descendants also got the opportunity to possibly escape their slave ancestry and descent. Unlike the former female slaves who freely married whites, as the 18th century drew to a close the whitening process took place on a far smaller scale among these Cape-born males. Nevertheless, it continued to be possible for individuals to be absorbed into the white mainstream. The descendants of Johannes Christoffel Antonissen van Bali and Antonie van Bengale can be cited as examples of this whitening process.

Johannes Christoffel Antonissen (Antony(se)) van Bali was the de facto (if not also de jure) husband of Sara Cornelia van die Kaap. Their children married Job Jacobs, Johanna Thomasse, Christina Thomasse, Jacoba Steenveld, Frederik Rüge, Johan Rippel, Frederick Stricker, Daniel Izaakse, Johannes Kannemeyer and Joseph Petz of Antwerpen. The marriages took place in the period c. 1790 to 1818. The descendants of the oldest son, Johannes Cornelis Antonissen (1768-1846) became stock-farmers in the later Calvinia district and intermarried with white families,

50 These marriages are listed in the Addendum.
including Van Wyk, Louw, Steenkamp and Paulsen.\(^{51}\) After just a few generations, this part of the family had the physical appearance of Europeans, were members of the Dutch Reformed Church and had exactly the same means of livelihood and lifestyle as their white neighbours. Those who remained in Cape Town and repeatedly married free coloureds, probably did not experience this privilege of social and economic upliftment.

The descendants of Antonie van Bengale, who also accepted the family name (surname) Antonissen, were not as fortunate as those of Jan Christoffel. On 17 January 1751, Antonie van Bengale, a free-black, married Wilhelmina van Macassar, a fellow free-black who was baptised on 24 July 1744. Her oldest son Jan had been baptised as an illegitimate child in 1747 and married Eva van die Kaap in 1766. The second son Adolph had illegitimate children with Rosina van Bengale and Catharina Susanna Nicolaase. All the children were however baptised and two of these daughters escaped their grey status through marriages to whites — Wilhelmina with Georg Dilman in 1802 and Rosina with Hendrik Heegers in 1797.

For male descendants it was harder to improve the status of their progeny through marriage to white women. Naturally, there could be a variety of reasons for this; among other things by 1795 the shortage of white women at the Cape may have meant that a white woman in Cape Town could afford to be choosy and would not marry a poor (and usually coloured) person if she could avoid it. This poverty among the coloureds as a group was exacerbated by the fact that many free coloureds were raised in especially poor single-parent families — for example, the illegitimate grandchildren of Antonie and Wilhelmina. Over time this vicious circle may have assumed even greater proportions. And as the differences in material wealth magnified, the more evident it became that the wealthier group not only looked like Europeans, but that they also displayed European behaviour patterns — including in their identification with the church.

In contrast to the “European-Christian” ethic of the predominantly white ownership group, there were the Asian and coloured slave and free-black groups. Slaves could not, by law, enter into contracts, and could therefore not marry. The children of female slaves were therefore illegitimate by definition. These children and their descendants were also the possessions of an owner who could use them in whatever way was most profitable.

A normal family life — the foundation of the European-Christian tradition — was beyond the slave’s reach, even if he had been baptised in the church either as a child or an adult. Emancipated free-blacks had been raised against this communal background and after emancipation continued this lifestyle until they themselves were baptised and married. It is however important to note that it was the Dutch Calvinists who created this problematic situation by not allowing slaves to marry in church. In addition the marriages of Muslim free-blacks who were “married” according to their own custom, were not recognised. In the series of tax rolls until 1800, there is not a single case where a person who may be presumed to be Muslim is recorded as having been married. Where free-blacks were recorded as husband and wife in the tax rolls, it has been established that they were without exception

\(^{51}\) J.A. Heese: *Suid-Afrikaanse Geslagregistres*, (manuscript), Volume 1, A-B (Edited by H.F. Heese).
baptised Christians. Where they had (in a few cases) not married in church, the term “byzit” (concubine or mistress) was used to indicate that it was a de facto marriage. The use of this term was also applicable to white-coloured live-in relationships.

To conclude — the colour of a freeborn person or the racial type he represented was until 1795 not a legal obstacle to material or social advancement in Cape Town and its immediate surroundings. Membership of the Christian church made assimilation into European society a greater possibility especially for women and was the key to, among other things, material prosperity.

By contrast, Muslims or those who were clearly non-Christian, found themselves outside this white mainstream. It was among this group that Islam thrived and, through its strict moral codes, contributed to the social upliftment of slaves, free-blacks and other free coloureds.
CHAPTER 4 – GROUP WITHOUT BOUNDARIES

Individuals who were born of racially mixed relationships under Company rule at the Cape, found themselves in a group without strictly defined boundaries. Due to the low frequency of (known) cases of interracial unions between whites and indigenous groups with whom they had contact until 1795, mixed unions occurred mainly between whites and slaves and also among slaves.

Slaves consisted mostly of African, Indian and Malay-Polynesian groups. Because of the unfavourable ratio of women to men, slaves, particularly those on farms, depended on Khoikhoi women and unions took place between slave and Khoikhoi. Because of the free status enjoyed by the Khoikhoi during the 17th century, the children slaves conceived with Khoikhoi women were free at birth and would be accepted by the Khoikhoi. Because of the increase in this phenomenon during the 18th century, a number of farmers requested in 1721 that the children from these relationships be bonded to farms. The Council of Policy denied this request. It was only in 1775 that the governor stipulated that these slave-Khoikhoi children in the Stellenbosch district would be bonded to farms for a period of 25 years.¹ This mixed group of semi-free persons became known during the 18th century as Baster-Hottentots and would be referred to as such in travel journals, baptism registers and court records. This group occupied the lowest level of society. Unlike the children of free-blacks who were free at birth, the Baster-Hottentot would later have no choice about where and with whom he would live and work and he could also not continue the nomadic existence of the detribalised Khoikhoi.

In contrast to the Baster-Hottentots, the Basters had a much freer existence. The Basters, who are also referred to in opgaafrolle as “baptised Basters”, were the descendants of whites who had children with Khoikhoi women. In these cases the children were born illegitimate and there was later little contact between the father and his (occasionally) baptised children. This group were the core of the later Rehoboth Basters and the Griquas, which both still have a strong Christian-religious character. Extra-marital intercourse between whites and Khoikhoi women therefore contributed indirectly to the emergence of a European-indigenous group of Christians before the church or the Company at the Cape became officially involved in proselytisation. There are a few known cases of Basters who were later assimilated into white society. However their numbers were so limited that their role in the evolution of the later Afrikaner is less noteworthy. What probably happened more frequently was that whites were assimilated into Baster-communities — a phenomenon that occurred primarily in the 19th and 20th centuries. A study by the ethnologist E. Fischer suggests that the Rehoboth Basters in fact became a new distinct somatic group because they descended from pure Europeans and Khoikhoi types.² In his genealogical study Fischer did not however

¹ R. Elphick and H. Giliomee: The Shaping of South African Society, p. 29, [Richard Elphick, Part I, Ch. 1, “The major population groups.”].
take into account the possibility that whites who mixed with the Khoikhoi may themselves have been of mixed Indian-European ancestry. All Rehoboth Basters did not therefore necessarily emerge from unions between Aryans and Khoikhoi.

The unenviable position of the Baster-Hottentots at the end of the 18th century is reflected in court records. As the century wore on, more and more Baster-Hottentots were punished for stock theft — a phenomenon that can be attributed to their poor living conditions and to poverty. This phenomenon however also increased among the “true” Khoikhoi as the once independent cattle-owners relinquished their cattle and grazing to white cattle farmers.

By 1800, only a few Khoikhoi and Baster-Hottentots were living among the free inhabitants in Cape Town and its immediate environs. The majority of the city’s inhabitants were probably of European descent — the consequence of the state of war at the Cape and the consequent presence of the British occupation force. The number of persons of pure European (white) ancestry in the Mother City was supplemented by officials and soldiers of the VOC who, after surrender to the British in 1795, chose to remain at the Cape. Several of these former officials/soldiers of the VOC would marry free-black and free coloured women which would lead to mixed descendants at the Cape in the 19th century. These marriages, especially in the 19th century, were advantageous to both parties. In 1820 Bird, a British government official, described this phenomenon as follows: “The marriages of enfranchised slave girls frequently take place. The 60th regiment, partly Germans, talking the Cape-Dutch language, were lately disembodied [sic]; and the tradesmen and artificers felt inclined to settle at the Cape; they required a small house or apartments, a little furniture, and a few comforts, all of which the girls possessed; the girls wanted husbands, in order to become honest women; and both parties were accommodated, with considerable improvement to their conduct and morals.”

The children who until 1795 were born in wedlock or from relationships between white or European men and coloured women, and who were therefore raised in European society, were all accepted by the white group. Membership of this social group gave them the advantage of an economically privileged position with greater access to [benefits] such as education. In this way they could in turn offer their children a higher standard of living.

The illegitimate children of whites and coloureds stood in sharp contrast to the legitimate ones. If the child’s mother was a slave, the child was likewise condemned to a state of slavery. This situation could only be reversed if the child’s white father purchased the child out of slavery and accepted him or her as his own. But manumission as such did not necessarily improve the lot of the slave-born — only by achieving direct burgher status, and therefore eliminating the in-between stage of free-black, was there an immediate and noticeable improvement in status. In the case of a female born of these unions, and she was freed before or at marriageable age, the chances were good that she could cross over from the grey world of the free-black through marriage to a white.

---

3 CH 793 — 797, sentences.
4 J 443, opgaafrol.
5 W. Bird: State of the Cape of Good Hope in 1822, pp. 76-77.
The freeborn of mixed ancestry were not a homogeneous group, but were culturally connected to whites — partly as the result of physical descent, partly because of a common vernacular and partly through their faith. Alongside this European-Western group were the Cape Muslims, an emerging society. Islam would spread rapidly during the 19th century among freeborn, free-black as well as slave communities. But above all it was the Muslim community who would quickly develop a unique culture. Islam soon became the religion of the coloured; Christianity the faith of the white. For the free person of mixed ancestry there were therefore two alternatives: if by 1795 he became a Christian, his descendants might be accepted into white society — which facilitated material and social progress; if he became a Muslim, he became part of a group that by 1795 enjoyed few rights and privileges but which would still play an increasingly important role in the economic life of the mixed population of the Cape.

Slaves of mixed descent had an advantage over those who were brought directly to the Cape as immigrants against their will. But to have been born at the Cape was no guarantee that they descended from mixed racial and cultural unions. Where both parents of a slave child born at the Cape were for example from Mocambique, the slave or slave child in question was still genetically an African. The term “Masbieker” (Mocambican), which was until recently used in the Western Cape for people who were culturally indistinguishable from the white (Afrikaner) cultural group, but who were physically very dark in appearance, has historical roots which can be traced to the 18th and early 19th century slave history.

With slaves ranking lowest in both social and economic context, a person of mixed descent from this rank only had an advantage over those of pure Indian or African descent if they could escape the state of slavery. This could happen in the following number of ways: a free person could take pity on a slave and give him his freedom; a slave could buy his own freedom; a female slave could marry a free person after she had obtained her freedom and been baptised as a Christian.

The key to social and economic (and in the 19th century also political) progress for persons of mixed ancestry was therefore acceptance into the European-white group with its Christian-Western character. Factors that hindered this assimilation were physical appearance (the darker, the more difficult) and being born into slavery. A third factor that made assimilation into the white group impossible for an individual was, in the case of free coloureds, acceptance of the Islamic faith.

The individual of mixed descent, who was not accepted into the white group, existed in a grey world. Some may have had a predominantly white physical appearance, but were unable to shed their slave ancestry. Their socio-economic disadvantage gave them no chance in the rising capitalist Cape society. Those who converted to Islam found themselves, despite a black African or even white European ancestry, in a culturally exclusive group which was economically more progressive than the average free-black or freeborn.

Between these two culturally and economically identifiable groups — the Christian-Western and Muslim (Cape Malay) groups — there existed a group of individuals of whom some were slaves, some former slaves, some freeborn and
some Baster-Hottentots. To the members of this group were added those who could not find a home in either Muslim or “white” society, regardless of their genetic origin. During the early 19th century this heterogeneous group would form the core of what would become known as “Kaapse Kleurlinge” and which would later be extended to include persons of Khoikhoi descent. This group included genetic elements of all race types that occur indigenously in South Africa, Africa, India and Indonesia. The only homogeneity that existed in relation to this group was cultural — all had adopted a Western lifestyle and Cape Dutch as vernacular.

In summary it can be said that the status an individual would enjoy at the Cape and the role he would play in the period 1652—1795 was not determined only by genetic origin, social rank, domicile, religion or occupation. Combinations of these factors could also determine whether a person of brown or black appearance was accepted into “white” society; similarly, a person of white appearance and descent could end up in the core group of the “Kaapse Kleurling”. Cultural identification, more than racial classification, allowed a coloured to become part of the “white” group. But by 1795 the association of white with dominant, as opposed to coloured with subservient, was already entrenched. After 1795 these patterns would come to the fore even more strongly under British rule.

---

6 An Afrikaans-speaking group, descended from Hottentot women and white settler men.
7 [Cape Coloureds.]
ADDENDA

PUBLISHED SOURCES REFERRED TO IN THE ADDENDA

2. DE V-P C.C. de Villiers en C. Pama: Geslagsregisters van die ou Kaapse families.
5. HEESE J.A. Heese: Die Herkoms van die Afrikaner, 1657-1867.

ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THE ADDENDUM

B.E. / E.M. :: buite egtelik / extra marital
BRD :: Burgerraad
c. :: circa (ongeveer)
C / CP :: Politieke Raad (Council of Policy)
CJ :: Hofstukke (Court of Justice)
D.F. :: de facto (huwelik) (marriage)
D/N :: sterftekennis (death notice)
DR / BR :: Doopregister / Baptismal Register
d.v. / d.o. :: dogter van / daughter of
geb. / b. :: gebore / born
ged. /bap. :: gedoop / baptised
ges. / d. :: gesterf / died
HR / MR :: huweliksregister / marriage register
J :: opgaafrolle (Cape Town)
K. / C :: kind, kinders / child(ren)
k.v. / c.o. :: kind(ers) van / child(ren) of
LM :: Leibbrandt Manuscript
MOOC :: boedels en inventarisse (Master of the Orphan Chamber - estates and inventories)
OR :: opgaafrolle (Den Haag and computer printouts at IHR, UWC)
Req. :: Requesten (Leibbrandt)
Volv. / ad. :: volwassene / adult
Volv. / ad. :: volwasse gedoop / baptised as adult
van der Kaap :: van die Kaap (of the Cape)
VC :: verbatim copies
VG / FB :: vrygebore/vrygeborene / born free/freeborn
VOA / UA :: van onbekende afkoms / unknown ancestry
VS / FB :: vryswart (gewese slaaf/ slavin) / free-black / former slave
x :: getroud / married
xx :: 2de troue / 2nd marriage
xxx :: 3de troue / 3rd marriage
wed. / wid. :: weduwee / widow(er)
wew. / wid. :: wewenaar / widower
NOTE

In the case of an individual who was legally married, but who also had an extra-marital relationship, the name of the legal spouse is also given, e.g. Johannes Ackerman who was married to Maria Vierabend (white) (p. 73). Where possible, the date of baptism of an individual born of this type of extra-marital relationship is provided. A question mark (?) indicates that it is not certain whether individuals were indeed married and/or that their genetic origin is uncertain.

The fact that an individual currently carries a name which appears in an Addendum, is not a guarantee the individual is descended from that particular marriage or relationship.
"A" - MARRIAGES AND OTHER UNIONS BETWEEN EUROPEANS AND COLOURED - 1652 - c.1795

ABEL, Carl Friedrich
E.M. Cornelia Ephrina Colyn
C: Cornelia Ephrina ≈ 1773
Hoge p.1; Heese, p.102 / BR

ABEL, Jacobus
E.M. Susanna Margaretha van der Kaap
C: Magdalena, Willem, Jacobus
Hoge, p.1

ABKIND, Pieter Hendrik
E.M. Johanna Storm
K. Pieter Hendrik ≈ 1737
BR

ACKERHUYS, Barend
x 1762 Johanna Elizabeth Kuylets (Cuylets)
E.M. d.o. Colila van Macassar
Heese, p.102; Hoge, p.229

ACKERMAN, Johannes
E.M. Elizabeth Adams, FB
C: Johannes Albertus ≈ 1739
x Maria Magdalena Vierabend
BR

ACKERMAN, Lambert
x 1741 Sophia Wurmer, wid. of Cornelis Hector
MR

ACKERMAN, Wilhelm
x 1744 Johanna Elizabeth Combrink (repatriated)
MR

ADE, Jacob Christiaan
x 1795 Magdalena Barbara van der Kaap (Hellard)
Hoge, p.2 / MOOC 7 / 63

ADRIAANSE, Frederik
x 1793 Johanna Catharina van der Kaap, FB
MR
ADRIAANSE, Lambert
x 1694 Anna Lyters van Batavia
MR

AGRON, Francois
x 1799 Christina Louisa van der Kaap, FB
MR

AHLERS, Oltman
x 1780 Dorothea van Bengal, FB, freed 1772
Hoge p.3

AILLE, Denys
x 1757 Engela Maria de Kat, d.o. the slave Appolonia van der Kaap
MR

ALBERTS, Nicolaas Frans
x Maria Magdalena Combrink
BR

ALBERTYN, Hendrik, grandson of Lysbeth Jansz
x 170 Johanna Francina Groenewald, d.o. Anna Hasselaar
Heese, p. 102

ALBREGTSE, Matthys
D.F. Regina van Bengal, volw. = 1779 at Tulbagh, former slave of Arnoldus Vosloo
C: Willem, Matthys
BR

ALDERS, Jan
x 1714 Appolonia Africana Bergh, d.o. Anna de Koning, FB
MR

ALTENSTEDT, Carl Friedrich Heinrich
x 1795 Alida Maria van der Kaap, alias Maria Elizabeth Nielsen, b. 1780
Heese, p. 131; Hoge, p.5

AMEEN, Christoffel of Rostock  
x 1712 Anna Maria van der Kaap wid. of C. Beu 
xx 1713 Jacoba Campher  
MR / Hoge p.3

AMELONG, Pieter (Hameling)  
x 1779 Catharina Frederica van der Kaap  
Heese, p. 131

AMOURINI, Pieter, of The Hague  
x 1729 Maria van Madagaskar, FB, wid. of Zacharias Rutke  
MR

ANDRE, Friedrich Christoffel  
x 1797 Maria Boomgaard, d.o. Catharina van Bengal  
MR

ANDRIESEN, Bartolomeus  
x 1794 Maria Geertruida La Vocade/ Focade  
MR

ANDRIESEN, Carolus Pieter  
x 1793 Johanna Helena Visser van der Kaap  
MR

ANDRIESEN, Hermanus, from Emden  
x 1740 Agatha van der Kaap, d.o. Cornelia van Nansana van Madagaskar  
Hoge, p.7 / Req. 1, p .6

ANDRIESEN, Jan  
x 1684 Lysbeth (Jansz) van der Kaap  
Hoge, p.7

ANDRIESEN, Roelof  
x 1762 Dorothea Arends van der Kaap  
MR

ANHAUSER, Johann Philip  
x 1788 Cecilia van der Kaap  
Hoge, p.8

ANTHONISSEN, Adolf  
x 1776 Catharina Susanna Nicolaas van der Kaap  
MR
ANTHONISSEN, Adolf
E.M. Rosina van Java
C: David Adolphus - 1773
BR

ANTHONISSEN, Frans
x 1776 Sara Gabrielse van der Kaap
MR

ANTHONISSEN, Johannes Christoffel (also known as Ontong) Bali
D.F. sedert 1768 Sara Cornelia van der Kaap.
D/N 8679/46, MOOC 7/47

ANTHONISSEN, Johannes Cornelis
x 1795 Sophia Johanna Thomasse
MR

APPEL, Ferdinand
x 1764 Catharina Appolonia Heems, wid. of Lucas Hector
MR / Heese, p. 102

ARENDSE, Adriaan
x 1789 Geertruida Engel van der Kaap
MR

ARENDSE, Anthony
x 1776 Catharina Elizabeth Roelofse van der Kaap
Heese, p.102 / MR

ARENDSE, Johannes Christiaan
x 1784 Dorothea Jacobse van der Kaap, d.o. Jacob Jacobs
van der Kaap, and Sophia van der Kaap
MR / BR

ARENDSE, Martin Stralsund
x 1751 Johanna Kriel van der Kaap
MR

ARMBRECHT, Christoffel
D.F. Lijsbeth van der Kaap, Oloff Bergh’s former slave.
(Armbrecht had a child with her and wanted to marry her.)
Hattingh, 13.11.1702
ARNOLD, Johan Wilhelm
x 1779 Helena van der Kaap, alias Helena de Jager
Hoge, p.10; Heese, p.131

AUGSBURG, Herman from Hamburg
E.M. Philida van der Kaap, his slave
C: Herman and Johanna
Hoge, p. 12

BAARD, Johannes Augustinus
x 1764 Geertruyd Elizabeth van Staten
Heese, p. 102

BADENHORST, Casper Hendrik
x Christina Matthyse van der Kaap
BR

BAKKER, Andries
x c. 1709 Eva van Batavia
Hattingh, p.63

BAM, Jan Andries²
E.M. Rachel van der Kaap., alias Anna Catharina van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p. 14 / Req. 1, p.89

BANDIK, Johann Gottfried
E.M. Louisa van der Kaap
C: Christiaan, Jan, Johanna
Hoge, p. 14

BANTJES, Jan Gerrit³
x 1758 Hilletjie Agnita (Jacobs) van der Kaap
Heese, p. 103

BARCHVELD, Andries (Bergveld)
x 1795 Johanna Petronella Anhuys, d.o. Cecilia van der Kaap
Hoge, p.8; Heese, p.132

² [C.G.S. de Villiers: “Aanvullende gegewens tot die genealogie van die familie Bam”, Familia vol. 8, no. 2, 1971, p.2]
BARCK, Jacob  
E.M. Lea van der Kaap., his slave  
C: Leentjie, Jacobus  
Hoge, p. 15 / MOOC 7/ 26

BAREND, Barend (s.o. Barend van Batavia)  
x 1775 Catharina Petronella (Roelofse) van der Kaap  
MR

BAREND, Gottlieb  
x 1758 Elizabeth Pieterse van der Kaap  
Hoge, p. 15

BAREND, Jan  
x ? Jamilia van der Kaap  
BR (1783)

BAREND, Jan Nicolaas  
x 1755 Maria de Jongh, d.o. Elizabeth Kops  
Heese, p. 103

BAREND, Nicolaas ("Baster-Hottentot")  
E.M. Hendrina van der Nest  
C: Geertruy, Jacobus ≈ 1771 Tulbagh  
BR

BARNARD, Johannes Hendrik  
x 1795 Maria Elizabeth Dietlof  
Heese, p. 103

BARRE, Louis⁴  
x Catharina van der Kaap  
C: Catharina ≈ 1684  
BR

---

⁴ Catharina de Beer/Barre was not the daughter of Louis Barre and Catharina van der Kaap. To date [April 2005] no baptismal or other records have been located which would shed light on her background, nor have her parents been identified. The reader is urged to obtain a copy of a 2001 article written by researcher Mansell G. Upham entitled “The Soetkoek Syndrome - the dangers of ‘wishful linking’ & perpetuating genealogical myths when sharing ancestors and genealogical data” in which he clearly lays out how several researchers have incorrectly linked her to a baptism in Cape Town on 5 November 1684; and that others also incorrectly assumed that Louis de Bérault and Louis de Péronne were one and the same individual; or, that Louis de Bérault and Lodewijck François Beroo were one and the same individual.
BASSON, Arnoldus
x 1669 Angela van Bengal, former slave of Van Riebeeck
MR

BASTRO, Andries (Backstro)
x 1712 Leonora de Vyf van der Kaap
MR

BASTRO, Lourens
x 1743 Maria Sophia Thomase
MR

BASTRO, Marthinus
x 1714 Catharina Hector, d.o. Jacob van Turaja and Elizabeth van Tonkin
De V-P, p. 17

BAUER, Gideon
x 1787 Sara Johanna (Smit) van der Kaap
MR

BAUER, Johan Adam (Bouwer)
D.F. Johanna Cornelia (“Baster-Hottentot”)
Hoge, p. 17

BAUER, Kilian
x 1787 Johanna Sara (Smit) van der Kaap
Hoge, p.17; Heese, p.132

BAUMANN, Fransz (Bouman)
x 1745 Geertruy (Willems) van der Kaap, divorced 1773; he repatriated 1774
Hoge, p.18 / MR

BAUMGARTEN, Friedrich (Boomgaard)
x 1777 Johanna Maria van Bengal
Hoge, p. 18

BECK, Andreas Johannes, s.o. Adriaan Johannes Bromwert, FB
x 1796 Anna Dorothea (D'Eder) van der Kaap
Heese, p. 132 / C 798
BECK, Johannes
x 1762 Susanna Koeleke
Heese, p. 103

BECKER, Johan Sigmund
E.M. Dorothea van der Kaap
C: Anna Catharina ≈ 1752
Hoge, p. 20

BEEGERS, Johann Gottfried
x c. 1795 Candace van der Kaap
Hoge, (Corr. & Add.) p. 6

BEEKMAN, Willem
D.F. Lena van der Kaap
C: Johanna ≈ 1717, Gerrit 1725
BR

BEEME, Johan Conrad
x 1788 Louisa Wepener van der Kaap
Heese, p. 132

BEETS, Baltus Willem
E.M. Angana van der Kaap
C: David, Maria ≈ 1772
Hoge, p. 23

BEETS, Daniel van der Kaap, s.o. Baltus Beets and Angana
x 6.4.1794 Anna Petronella Bedeker
Heese, p. 132

BEEZELAAR, Johan Frederik
x 1798 Anna Sophia van der Kaap, FB
MR

BEHR, Georg Hendrik
x 1788 Jacoba Wepener van der Kaap
Heese, p. 132

BEHR, Johan Martin
x 1798 Anna Charlotta Louisa van der Kaap, FB
MR
BEHRENS, Conrad Wilhelm
x 1799 Catharina Johanna van der Kaap
MR

BEHRENS, Pieter Christiaan
x c. 1723 Cornelia Everdina Kraak, d.o. Maria Everts
Hoge, p.23

BENNINGHOFF, Johan Heinrich
x 1794 Martha Aletta le Clus, d.o. Catharina Maria van der Kaap
Hoge, P.25, Heese p. 132

BEKKER, Jan
D.F. Maria Stols
C: Anna ≈ 1769 (Swartland) (Malmesbury)
BR

BELLPASQUA, Jan of Venice
x 1770 Adriana of Ventura van der Kaap
MR

BENEKE, Arend Abraham
x 1772 Christina Maria Hector
Heese, P. 103 / H R

BENSING, Andreas (Bensink) (Belsing)
B.F. Clara van der Kaap
C: Adriaan ≈ 1773, Geertruy, Johanna
BR / C798

BERGH, Oloff
x Anna de Koning, d.o. Angela van Bengal
De V. Pama, p.41

BERGH, Simon Petrus
x 1729 Sophia Touke van Mauritius
MR

BERGMAN, Georg Heinrich
x 1784 Elizabeth Redeker
Heese, p. 133
BERKMAN, Willem Stevensz
D. F. a Company slave (Lena van der Kaap)
C: Wilhelmina c. 1720 ≈ 21.7.1717
Req. 1, p.52 / OR 1721

BERNING, Abraham Cornelis (Berling)
x 1793 Maria Petronella (Adamse) van der Kaap
Heese, p. 133

BERNING, Michiel Cornelis
x 1768 Maria Margaretha Wessels
Heese, p. 103

BERRANGE Anthonie
x 1764 Elizabeth Fleck
Heese, p. 104

BESTER, Andries
x 1724 Anna Bok, d.o. Anna van Bengal
Heese p. 84

BESTER, Christiaan
x? Helena Christina Kilian
Heese, p. 133

BEU(ST), Claas van Nederland
x 1707 Anna Maria van der Kaap
MR

BEUKMAN, Christoffel
x 106 Elizabeth Margaretha Niemand
Heese . p. 104

BEYERS, Andries
x 1683 Catharina van der Kaap FB
MR

BEYERS, Andries Jacob
x 1749 Johanna Jansz van der Kaap
Hoge. p.30
BEYERS, Johan Jurgen
x? Elizabeth van der Kaap
C: Jacob ≈ 1783
BR

BEYERS, Stephanus
x 1758 Maria Cornelia van der Kaap, alias Maria Schetlerin.
FB
xx 1764 Elizabeth Andries, V0A
MR

BEYTEL, Johan Gottfried BOSHOFF, Willem Hendrik
x 1784 Rosina Dorothea Andries, d.o. Dorothea Arends van der Kaap
Hoge, p.31

BEZUIDENHOUT, Wynand
x 1772 Johanna Constantia Deysel
Heese, p.133

BIEBOUW, Detlef (Father of Hendrik Bibault)
E.M. Diana, slave of C. Linnes
K Susanna ≈ 1687
x 1711 Willem Odendaal
Hoge, p.31

BIESEL, Christiaan Andries
x 1716 A. de Nys
Heese, p.67

BLESER, Johan Casper
E.M. Paulina Frederika van der Kaap
Hoge, p.35

BLAUW, Jan
x 1744 Cornelia Romond van Mauritius
Heese, p.84

BLOM, Andries (from Batavia)
x 1712 Martha Manuels
MR
BLOM, Barend Pieters  
x Catharina de Beer (Barre) van der Kaap, d.o. Louis Barre and Catharina van der Kaap\(^5\)  
BR / Heese, p.67

BOCKELBERG, Johannes  
x Magdalena Zaayman (granddaughter of Eva van der Kaap., Hottentot)  
Hoge, p.37

BODENSTEIN, Casper  
x 1793 Catharina Christina Krause  
Heese, p. 133

BOEIENS, Pieter (Booysens)  
The Netherlands  
x 1717 Geertruida Blom granddaughter of Catharina van der Kaap  
MR

BOK, Christiaan  
x 1713 Anna (Grootheyning) van Bengal, former slave of Hans Geringer  
Hoge, p.36

BOK, Pieter  
The Netherlands  
x 1772 Maria Magdalena Meyer van der Kaap  
Heese, p. 104

BONNING, Jan Anton (Bunning)  
x 1767 Helena van der Kaap, FB  
MR

BOONZAAIER, David Jacobus  
x Aletta Pieters, d.o. Susanna Catharina van Ceylon  
De V-Pama, p.68

---

\(^5\) Catharina de Beer/Barre was not the daughter of Louis Barre and Catharina van der Kaap. To date [March 2005] no baptismal or other records have been located which would shed light on her background, nor have her parents been identified. The reader is urged to obtain a copy of a 2001 article written by researcher Mansell G Upham entitled “The Soetkoek Syndrome - the dangers of 'wishful linking' & perpetuating genealogical myths when sharing ancestors and genealogical data” in which he clearly lays out how several researchers have incorrectly linked her to a baptism in Cape Town on 5 November 1684; and that others also incorrectly assumed that Louis de Bérault and Louis de Péronne were one and the same individual; or, that Louis de Bérault and Lodewijck François Beroo were one and the same individual.
BORDENKAMP, Jacob from Bremen
x 1751 Geertruy (Gunter) van der Kaap Hoge, p.40

BORSTELMAN, Heinrich from Bremen
x 1759 Sara Pieterse Van der Kaap, FB MR

BOSHOFF, Willem Hendrik E.M. Cornelia Cokkie/Cockraaya
C: Willem Lodewyk ≈ 1745, Sophia Margaretha ≈ 1748 BR

BOSSERT, Christiaan Saxony
x c. 1800 Catharina Magdalena van der Kaap. J.38

BOTHA, Jacobus
x 1713 Elsie Snyman MR

BOTHA, Jan Abraham
x 1783 Hester Pietersen Heese, p.134

BOTHA, Johannes Frederik
x 1753 Catharina du Plooy Heese, p.104

BOTHA, Theunis
x 1710 Maria Snyman MR

BOTHA, Willem
x 1709 Catharina Pyl Heese, p.68

BOYE, Christiaan Friedrich from Potsdam
x 1785 Johanna Helena (Adriaanse) van der Kaap, FB MR

BRAMIS?, Hendrik
x 1785 Johanna Christina van Batavia MR
BRAND, Floris
x 1724 Adriana Jacobs van der Kaap, d.o. Jacob van die Kus and Magrieta van Madagaskar
Heese, p.85

BRAND, Frederik
x 1794 Helena Catharina Thiart
Heese, p. 134

BRAND, Hendrik van Amsterdam
x 1765 Johanna Magdalena van der Kaap, FB
MR

BRAND, Johannes
x 1726 Christina de Vyf, d.o. Abraham de Vyf, Chinese and Maria van Batavia
BR / Heese, p15

BREITSHOE, Jan Christoffel
E.M. Francina van der Kaap, slave of Pieter Hacker
Hoge, p.45 / Req. 1, p. 172

BRENDE, Franz (Bril/Brul)
x 1765 Deborah (Willems) van der Kaap, d.o. Johannes Willems van Bengal
MR / Hoge, p.46

BRENNE, Johan Hendrik (Prussia)
x 1797 Johanna Dorothea van der Kaap, FB
MR

BRIEL, Philip
x 1798 Johanna Catharina van der Kaap
MR

BRIENS, Jacob
x 1795 Johanna Magdalena Christiaanse
MR

BRINK, Josias
x 1791 Maria Helena Geyer, d.o. Elizabeth Plagman
Heese, p. 134
BRITS, Hans Jacob
x E.M. Hilletje Gerrits, d.o. Susanna van Bombassa\textsuperscript{6}
Hoge, p.111

BRITS, Ockert
x 1731 Catharina Pyl
Heese, p.85

BRITS, Roedolf
x 1722 Maria Gerrits, d.o. Susanna van Bombassa\textsuperscript{7}
MR

BROEDERS, Pieter
x 122 Elsabe Cornelia Colyn
MR

BROENS, Jacob
x 1795 Johanna Magdalena (Christiaanse) wid. of N.C. Denner, d.o. Judith van Negapatnam
MR

BROENS, Johan Ernst
x 1788 Anna Catharina Elizabeth Theart, d.o. Regina E. van Batavia
MR

BRONS, Paulus
E.M. Clara van Bengal
C: Anna \approx 1722
BR

BROUNHOULKERS, Johannes
x 1753 Maria Catharina (Jacobse) van der Kaap, FB
MR

BRUYNING, Hendrik
x Cecilia van der Kaap
OR 1735

BRUYN(S), Nicolaas
Maria Grootheyning
Hoge, p.52

\textsuperscript{6} Susanna’s origin is more likely to have been Mombasa, Kenya, and Susanna therefor African not Asian. My thanks to Mansell Úpham for pointing this out.

\textsuperscript{7} ibid
BRUYNS, Andries  
  x 1714 Anna Elizabeth Bockelenberg van Mauritius  
  MR

BRUYNS, Hendrik Willem  
  x 1781 Johanna Magdalena Snyders van der Kaap  
  Huse, p.134

BRUYNS, Jacobus  
  from Amsterdam  
  x 1718 Caatje Jansz van Mauritius d.o. Eva Saayman  
  MR

BRUYNS, Jacobus Theodorus  
  x 1781 Christina Petronella Roedolfse van der Kaap,  
  MR

BRUYNS, Johan Hendrik  
  from Osnabruck  
  x 1798 Carolina van der Kaap, FB  
  MR

BRUYNS, Willem  
  from Gelderland  
  x 1796 Margaretha Stents  
  MR

BUIS, (Benn), Claas  
  x? Anna Maria van der Kaap  
  OR 1712

BUTGER, Jan Frederick Willem  
  x 1735 Sara Paling van Mauritius, wid. of Abraham Lokerman  
  MR

BUTGER, Johan Anton Adolph (Bottger)  
  x 770 Maria Magdalena Adehaan van der Kaap, d.o. Ibrahim Adehaan  
  MR / Hoge, p.55

BUTTINGHAUSEN, Johannes Godfried  
  x 1799 Christina van der Kaap  
  MR

BUYS, Harmen  
  (Young man from Batavia)
x 108 Sara van Saloor, FB
MR

CAMPHER, Cornelis
x 1709 Dorothea Oelofse
Heese, p.69

CAMPHER, Lourens
x c. 1707 Angela van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p.57 / OR 1709

CARCHAUT, Pieter (Carsouw)
x 1765 Anna Catharina (Janse) van der Kaap
Hoge, p.70

CARELSE, Reynier
x 1744 Catharina Jacobs van der Kaap
Heese, p.86

CARINUS, Johann Georg
x 1774 Catharina Wilken
Heese p. 105

CARSTENS, Johannes
x 1740 Sophia Brits van der Kaap, d.o. Susanna van Bombassa
Heese, p.86

CERFF, Marthinus
x 1793 Elizabeth Pieterse
Heese, p. 135

CLAASEN, Boyens
x 1746 Elizabeth Hector
MR

CLAASEN, Cornelis
x 1676 Catharina van Cormandel/ Malabar
E.M. 1661 Ysabella (slave)
MR / BR / Franken, p.22

CLAASEN, Hendrik (s.o. Catharina van Malabar)
x 1709 Maria Booyse

---

8 Susanna’s origin is more likely to have been Mombasa, Kenya, and Susanna therefor African not Asian. My thanks to Mansell Upham for pointing this out.
CLAASEN, Hermanus
x 1786 Sara Maria Stricher van der Kaap, d.o. Dorothea van Batavia
Heese, p.135

CLAASEN, Johannes (s.o. Claas van Malabar)
x 1725 Johanna de Ryk, d.o. Constantia van Bengal

CLAASEN, Johannes
x 1751 Cornelia van Wyk
xx 1756 Aletta Booys
Heese, p.106

CLAASEN, Lourens
x 1772 Johanna Magdalena Christina van der Kaap

CLOETE, Louis
x Elizabeth van der Kaap, Hottentot
C: Eva ≈ 1767
BR

CLOPPENBURG, Jacob Claas
x 1715 Magdalena Paling van Mauritius
Heese, p.69

COERT, Claas (Coertze)
(Mekelenburg)
x 1756 Helena Jonas d.o. Claas Jonasz van der Kaap and Dina van Bima
MR / Hoge, p.62

COETZEE, Jacobus
x Elizabeth (Glim) Louis, d.o. Louis van Bengal
BR / Hattingh, p.65

COETZEE, Jan
x Maria Fortman
C: Elizabeth Maria ≈ 1794
BR

COETZER, Jacob
x? Susanna Snyman, d.o. Christoffel Snyman
Heese, p.86
COLYN, Bastiaan
E.M./D.F. Maria Everts van der Kaap, d.o. free-blacks from Guinea
Heese, p.69

COLYN, Johannes
x 1718 Elsabe van Hoff, d.o. Margaretha van der Kaap
xx 1724 Johanna Appel
Heese, p.16

COMBRINK, Herman
x 1720 Magdalena (Ley) van der Kaap, c.o. Armosyn van der Kaap
Hoge, p.62 / VC 50

COMBRINK, Jan Hendrik
x 1744 Maria Magdalena van Deventer
MR

CONSTANT, Philippus Simon
x 1717 Catharina Heylon
Heese, p.69

CONTERMAN, Jan Jacob
x 1720 Maria Beyers van der Kaap
Heese, p.86

CORDIER, Jurgen Johannes Petrus
x? Susanna Fortman, c.o. Johanna Catharina (Tol) van der Kaap (Hottentot)?
C: Jurgen Johannes Petrus ≈ 1760
BR

CORNELISE, Claas
x ? Susanna Leendersz
C: Elizabeth ≈ 1711
BR

CORNELISSE, Lourens
x 105 Johanna Goosen
Heese, p. 106

CRAUSE, Hermanus Lucas
x 1762 Anna Stols
Heese, p. 106
CRAUSE, Jan Jacob
x 1736 Elizabeth Groeneberg
Heese, p.106

CRAUSE, Johan Godlieb
x 1756 Johanna Elizabeth Kuylets van der Kaap
Heese, p. 106

CROUKAMP, Henricus (Krauhamer)
Keulen
x 1769 Hendrina Magdalena van der Kaap.
MR

CUYPER, Barend
Zwolle
x 1742 Johanna Christina Valentyn van der Kaap
MR

DANTU, Dirk Johan
x Dorothea Jacobs
BR

DANTU, Hendrik
x 159 Sara Abrahams
MR

DANTU, Pieter Andries
x 1760 Johanna Amerentia Paulse van der Kaap
MR

DANTU, Pieter Daniel
Maagdeburg
x 1743 Elizabeth (Clevering) van der Kaap, FB
MR

DANTU, Pieter Daniel
x 1795 Sara Johanna Danielsz
MR

DARGEE, Christiaan (Darrie)
x 1780 Anna Engela Maria Redeker, d.o. Florentina van der Kaap
Heese, p.135

DE BOER, Jans
x 1767 Hester van der Kaap, FB
MR
DE BRUYN, Jacob Cornelis
x 1793 Cornelia Regina van der Kaap, FB
MR

DE BRUYN, Jan Jansen
x 1765 Margaretha Catharina Schildmeyer d.o. Maria Jacobse van der Kaap
MR

DE BRUYN, Rüth
x ? Cornelia Schriverius
C: Cryn ≈ 1721, Gerrit ≈ 1723
BR

DE BUYS, Jean
x 1730 Elsje Hoffman van der Kaap
Heese, p.85

DE GRYS, Heinrich      Germany
E.M. Anna Willemse d.o. Maria van Bengal
Hoge, p. 125

DE GUUST, Jacob      Leiden
x ? Helena van der Kaap
C: Jacobus ≈ 1775
BR

DE HAAN, Abraham (aka Ibrahim Adehaan) (son of the Rajah of Tambora and the daughter of shaik Yusuf van Macassar)?
(Care Sals - LM 16, p.972a, 1720)
x 20.9.1722 Helena Valentyn, d.o. Hercules Valentyn and Cecilia van Bengal
BR / MR / Hoge

DE HAAN, Abraham⁹
x Christina Eversdyk
C. Engela Christina
NCD 1 /4 , no 268

DE HOOG, Jan
E.M. Geertruyd Francina van der Kaap
C: Catharina Petronella ≈ 1767
Hoge, p.91

---
⁹ New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
DE JAGER, Jacobus
x 1744 Geertruyd Willemse van der Kaap
Middelburg
MR

DE JAGER, Jan
x 1751 Elizabeth Pieters van der Kaap
Heese, p.112

DE JONG, Jan
E.M. Roselyn van der Kaap
C: Gysbert and Johanms ≈ 1742
BR

DE JONG, Johannes
x 1752 Geertruy Moses van der Kaap, d.o. Moses from Pulicat
MR

DE JONG, Krelis
x 1723 Elizabeth Kops van der Kaap
Heese, p.91

DE KAT, Cornelis
x 1737 Appolonia van der Kaap, FB
Haarlem
MR

DE KAT, Jacobus Cornelis
x 1787 Lena van der Kaap, FB
MR

DE KLERK, Barend
x 1737 Engela Odendaal
Heese, p.91

DE KLERK, Jacobus Petrus
x 1796 Maria Petronella Toornheim van der Kaap
Heese, p. 146

DE KONING, Matthys
E.M. Leonora van der Kaap
C: Barbara ≈ 1736
BR

DELITS, Jan Frederik  
x 1711 Magdalena Margaretha Greeff, d.o. Susanna Claasen van der Kaap
MR

DE MAAR, Jacobus  
x 1768 Magdalena Christina Pieters van der Kaap
MR

DE MANILLE, Francois  
x 1795 Christina Neyhoff
MR / Heese p.150

DEMPERS, Willem  
x 107 Maria Magdalena Ellard
Heese, p.86

DEMPHLE, Joseph  
Switserland
E.M. Spatie van der Kaap, Slave
C: Jan Michiel ≈ 1784 (His freedom purchased by his father.)
Hoge, p.480

DENNER, Nicolaas Christoph  
x 1787 Johanna Magdalena Christiaanse, d.o. Johan Christiaan van die Kus and Judith van Negapatnam
Hoge, p.70

DENNERT, Johan Christoph  
x 1765 Rachel de Mey van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 70

DE VLAMING, Digmus  
Delft
x 1731 Martha Verbreek, d.o. Catharina Jacobs van der Kaap
De V-Pama, p.1067

DE VRIES, Abraham  
x 1731 Martha Verbreek, d.o. Catharina Jacobs van der Kaap
Heese, p.128

[11] Susanna was born of two Dutch parents, and is therefore unlikely to be of mixed race. The following is her baptism entry in the baptism register of DRC, viz: "page 6, Anno 1672; den 14 Febr een dochterke van Claas Jacobz van Meldorp en Aagje Rycks syn huysvr' wiert genaamt Susanna tot getuyge stont neeltje Roosen-daal huysvr' van Frans Gerritz". This connection was made by Richard Ball as presented here: http://www.eggsa.org/articles/SusannaClaasz/SusannaClaasz.htm (most recently accessed on 21 March 2009).
DE VRIES, Cornelis
E.M. Helena van Bengal
C: Cornelia Helena ≈ 1739
BR

DE VRIES, Hendrik Abraham
x Maria Zaayman
C: Daniel, Jacob, Pieter ≈ 1708
BR / OR 1709

DE WAAL, Jan Duinkerken (Du Val)
x 1763 Maria Magdalena Hemder van der Kaap
MR

DE WEGE, Gideon
x 1733 Maria Vermeulen
Heese, p.100

DE WIT, Jan
x 1707 Maria Adriaans van der Kaap
Heese p.82

DEYSEL, Johan Frederik
x 1752 Cornelia van Sakse, d.o. Johanna Ryk
Heese, p. 106

DIBBEL, Jan
E.M. Annet van Bengal, slave of Catherina le Roux
CJ 797, 27 (1797)

DIEDERICH, Jan Otto
E.M. Caatje (Hottentot)
C. Carel, Andries
CJ 791, 16 (1765)

DIEDRICH, Heinrich
x Bientam van Batavia, alias Barbara Ackerman
Hoge, p.73

DIEDRICH, Johan Otto
E.M. Catharina van der Kaap, a free woman (six children)
Hoge, p.73

---

12 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese, October 2001
13 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese, October 2001
DIERGAARD, Valentyn
x? Elizabeth van der Kaap
C: Jan ≈ 1767
BR

DIRKSE, Hermanus
MR x ? Martha van der Kaap
C: Dirk ≈ 1720
BR

DIRKSE, Jan
x ? Rosina Cornelia van Bengal
C: Carolina ≈ 1782
BR

DITMARS, Marthinus
x 1725 Beatrix de Vy(f)
MR

DOEKSTEEN, Hans Jacob
x 1753 Sara Adahaan
MR

DOMAN, Hendrik Valentyn
x 1735 Geetruyd van der Kaap
MR

DORFLING, Johan Michiel
x 1783 Susanna Weijtzel
Heese, p. 136

DORMEHL, Siebert
x 1792 Johanna Israel, d.o. Agnieta van der Kaap
Heese p. 136

DRAGO, Frans
x 1764 Louisa van der Kaap, FB
MR

DU PLOOY, Hendik Willem
x Regina van Bengal, his former slave
Heese, p.120

DU PLOOY, Willem
E.M. Johanna van der Kaap (married 1742)
C: Simon Petrus ≈ 1741
BR

DU PREEZ, Philippus
x 1727 Isabella Potgieter
Heese, p.96

DURAND, Jean
x 1702 Anna Vermeulen, d.o. Catharina van Bengal
MR

DUURING, Daniel (s.o. Cornelia van der Kaap)
x 1725 Francina Anthonia van der Kaap, FB
xx 1733 Susanna Coeser van der Kaap, d.o. Cornelia Lamans van der Kaap
MR / BR

DUURING, Michael
x ? Cornelia van der Kaap
C: Daniel ≈ 1704
BR

DU VAL, Jan        Duinkerken (De Waal)
x 123 Anna Maria Hunder, d.o. Maria Magdalena van der Kaap.
De V-Pama, p.1005

DYKMAN, Johan Bernard
x 1798 Christina van der Kaap, his former slave
MR / Hoge, p.82

DYKMAN, Karsten Hendrik
x 1798 Elsje Cornelia Karstendyk van der Kaap, d.o. Elsabe van der Kaap
MR

ECKHARDT, Johan Hendrik
x 1756 Johanna Sophia Thomas
MR

ECKHARDT, Samuel Jacob
x 155 Carolina Hendrina (Wispeler), d.o. Louisa Adriana van der Kaap
Heese, p. 137
EERMeyer, Jan Harm
x 1748 Sara (Drost) van der Kaap, V.S.
C: Anna Sophia x Moses Daniels van der Kaap
Hoge, p.84

EHLERS, Johan Heinrich
x 1769 Johanna Catharina Nel
Heese, p.107

EHRLICH, Johan Christoffel
x 1796 Maria Magdalena van Ceylon, FB
MR

EKSTEEN, Hendrik
? E.M. Anna Maria Colyn
C: Hendrik ≈ 8.2.1705
BR
(Witness: Louis van Bengal)

ELBERS, Hendrik
E.M. Adouke
C326

ELENDT, Friedrich
x 1750 Geertruyd Mulder, FB, wid. of Christiaan Toorn
Hoge, p.87

ELLENBROEK, Barend Hendrik (Erfurt)
x 1777 Eva van der Kaap., FB, wid. of Pieter Lange
Hoge, p.87

ELS, Johannes Martin
x c. 1751 Anna Maria Pieters d.o. Elsje Gerrits
Heese, p.107

ELS(-EN), Joost Barend
x 1751 Maria Magdalena Valentyn, d.o. Antony van die Kus
xx before 1767 Abigael van der Kaap, wid. of Paul Danielsz
Hoge, p.88 / MR

ELSER, Conrad Ludwig
E.M. Johanna Carolina van der Kaap
C: Hendricus Johannes ≈ 1795
ENGELBRECHT, Andries
E.M. Massiana van Mozambique
CJ 788, 15 (1752)

ENGELBRECHT, Gerrit
x 1745 Catharina Elizabeth de Jong
Heese, p.88

ENGELS, Engel
x Anna Hasselaar van der Kaap
Heese, p.88

ENGELS, Willem
x 1756 Elizabeth Hector
MR

ERASMUS, Abel
E.M. Maria Elizabeth du Plooy, d.o. Regina van Bengal
BR

ERASMUS, Lourens
1750 Abigael Pienaar
Heese, p.107

ESBACH, Jan Hendrik
x 1782 Anna Catharina Kannemeyer
Heese, p.138

ESCHER, Peter
x 1796 Catharina Petronella Oudtshoorn
E.M. d.o. Francina van der Kaap
Hoge, p.91

ESTERHUYSEN, Christoffel
x Elizabeth Beyers van der Kaap
Heese, p.70

EVERTS, Gerrit
x? Maria van Negapatnam
C: Geertruy ≈ 1708
BR

14 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese, October 2001
EYSERMAN, Johan Ludwig
x ? Christina van der Kaap
C: Johan Christiaan ≈ 1794, Johan Lodewyk ≈ 1794
Hoge, p.93

FAASEN, Johanna Jona
x 1763 Eva Bastiaanse, d.o. Johanna van Ceylon
MR

FABRITIUS, Johan Godfried
x 1785 Rosina van der Kaap., his former slave, FB
MR / BR / Hoge, p.93

FELIX, Engelbertus
x 1769 Rosina Davids van der Kaap
MR

FERNHOLT, Johan Heinrich
E.M. Rosina van der Kaap.
C: Elizabeth Rosina ≈ 1803
Hoge, p.95

FERREYN, Thomas
x 1716 Catharina Greeff
Heese, p.71

FLECKE, Daniel Godlieb
x ? Maria van der Kaap
OR 1762

FLEISCHMAN, Frederik Ferdinand
x 1756 Christina Pietersz van der Kaap, FB
MR

FLEK, Jan Christoffel
x 1739 Maria (Heufke) van der Kaap, FB, d.o. Maria van Malabar

---

15 Catharina was included in GSG by Heese as the daughter of Susanna Claasz, presumed until 2006 to be of mixed race. Susanna Claasz was however born of two Dutch parents, and is therefore unlikely to be of mixed race. The following is her baptism entry in the baptism register of DRC, viz: “page 6, Anno 1672; den 14 Febr een dochterke van Claas Jacobz van Meldorp en Aagje Rycks syn huysvr’ wiert genaamt Susanna tot getuyge stont neeltje Roosen-daal huysvr’ van Frans Gerritz”. This connection was made by Richard Ball as presented here: http://www.eggsa.org/articles/SusannaClaasz/SusannaClaasz.htm (most recently accessed on 21 March 2009).
(Some of their children went to Europe to study, and of those some remained there.)

Hoge, p.99

FOLL, Johan Heinrich
1742 Christina Janse van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 100

FORTMAN - sien VOORTMAN

FOUCHE, Johannes Jacobus (VOETSCHIE)
X 1776 Clara Maria van der Kaap
MR

FOX, Johan Hepolitus
x 1751 Anna Maria van Heere van der Kaap
Franke

FRANSE, Willem
x ? 1727 Maria Heylon van Mauritius
Heese, p.88

FRICK, Johan Georg
x 1756 Florentina van der Kaap, FB
MR

FRICK, Melchoir Stephanus
x 1771 Maria Elizabeth van Graan
Heese, p. 108

FRIEDRICH, Johan Samuel
x 1785 Sara Frederika van Batavia, FB
Hoge, p. 103

FRISNET, Guilliam
x Armosyn van der Kaap
xx 1715 Manda Gratia van der Kaap
MR / OR 1712 / OR 1709

FRITS, Joost
x ? Sara van der Kaap, “Baster Hottentot”
C: Johannes ≈ 1756
BR

FRONEMAN, Johan Conrad
x 1802 Sara Helena Smit
Heese, p.138

FUCHS, Johan George
x 1731 Clara Bok
Hoge, p.105

FUCHS, Johan Philip
x 1763 Johanna Dorothea Bam van der Kaap
Hoge, p.105

GAGEN, Jan
x 1744 Maria Cuypers van Bengal
MR

GANS, Johannes Hendrik
x ? Anna Davina Leeuwner, d.o. Catharina Valentynse
Heese, p. 139

GEBHARDT, Carel Frederik
x 1798 Rosina Hester van der Kaap
MR

GEBHARD, Ludwig Friedrich
x 1794 Rosina Wilhelmina (Hugo) van der Kaap
Heese, p. 139

GELDERBLOM, Cornelis Isaac
x 1793 Catharina Maria Sweeden, d.o. Helena Beyers van der Kaap
Heese, p. 139

GELLMAN, Johan Conrad
x 1795 Amelia (Jamilla) Martha van der Kaap
Hoge, p.108

GEISLINGER, Martin
x 1752 Maria Magdalena van der Kaap
xx 1752 Christina Maria Martinsz
MR

GELDENHUYYS, Casper Heinrich
x 1793 Johanna Dorothea Bam
Heese, p. 139

GELV, Jacobus
E.M. Cornelia Schriverius
C: Willem ≈ 1735, Johannes Jacobus ≈ 1734
BR

GENADE, August
x Hendrina Catharina Kotze
Heese, p. 108

GERBER, Johan Abraham
x 1787 Martha Maria van der Kaap
MR / Heese, p. 139

GERHARD, Johan Hendrik
x 1756 Eva Moses van der Kaap, d.o. Moses van die Kus
Hoge, p. 109

GERINGER, Hans Casper
E.M. Anna (Groothenning) van Bengal, his slave
MOOC 8/76

GERRITS, Gerrit Oldenburg
E.M. Susanna van Bombasa, also mentioned as van Macassar and van Madagaskar
C: Maria 1705, Sophia E. ≈ 1708
Hoge, p.111 / BR

GERRITS, Hermanus, s.o. Susanna van Bombasa
x 1723 Anna Maria Brits
Heese, p.88

GETZEN, Gottfried
E.M. Sabina van der Kaap
C: Jan ≈ 1790
Hoge, p.112

GEYER, Ferdinand
x 1767 Elizabeth Plagman van der Kaap, d.o. Apollinia Jansz van der Kaap

---

16 Susanna’s origin is more likely to have been Mombasa, Kenya, and Susanna therefor African not Asian. My thanks to Mansell Upham for pointing this out.

17 ibid
GEYER, Johannes
x 1793 Dorothea Leonora (Illhoff) van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p. 112; Heese, p. 139

GEYLING, Jan
x 1795 Johanna Justina van der Kaap
MR

GEYSER, Heinrich
E.M. Angenita van der Kaap
C: Helena ≈ 1756
Hoge, p. 113

GIE, Johan Casper
x 1784 Johanna Elizabeth Krause
Heese, p. 139

GILMET, Joseph Theodorus (Gilmot)
x 1787 Johanna Margareta Ophausen, d.o. Margareta van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 114

GOEDHART, Bartholomeus
x 1796 Johanna Magdalena Snyders van der Kaap, d.o. Dorothea van der Kaap
Heese, p. 140

GOOR, Carel Gottlieb   Danzig
x 1777 Maria Magdalena de Winst, d.o. Moses de Winst, FB
MR

GOOSEN, Elias
x ? Maria Willemse
Heese, p.88

GOOSEN, Cornelis
x 1729 Wilhelmina Hendrina Berkman d.o. a Company slave
Heese, p18

GOOSEN, Cornelis (jr) s.o. Apollonia van der Kaap
x 1751 Eva Valentyn van der Kaap

---

GOOSEN, Johannes
x 1744 Susanna van den Bank, alias Sannetjie van der Kaap
MR / OR 1745

GOUS, Jacob Etienne [This is Steven, see next entry] Genéve
x 1718 Catharina Bok, d.o. Anna van Bengal
MR

GOUS, Stephen
x 1718 Catharina Bok
Heese, p.88

GRAAF, Jan Jurgen Swartland (Malmesbury)
x ? c. 1782 Elsje Davids alias Elsje Kriel van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 117

GREEFF, Frederick20
x 1788 Sara Helena Smit, d.o. Maria Juliana Jansen, freeborn
Hoge; p.118

GREEFF, Matthys
x 1684 Susanna Claasen van der Kaap21
Heese, p.119

GREEFRATH, Christoffel
x 1800 Johanna Elizabeth Blank, d.o. Johanna Elizabeth van der Kaap
Heese, p. 140

GREYBE, Johan Julius
x 1794 Maria Elizabeth Goor, d.o. Maria Magdalena de Winst
Hoge, p. 120

GREYVENSTEIN, Jacob
x 1769 Sophia (Kluysman) van der Kaap, FB
MR / Heese, p.109

20 Frederick is apparently unrelated to Matthias Greeff from Maagdeburg, the spouse of Susanna Claasz. According to Dr. J. Hoge (Personalia, pp 118-119) however, they did have something in common: Frederick was a junior apothecary, and Matthias made medicines and plasters from plants.

21 Susanna was born of two Dutch parents, and is therefore unlikely to be of mixed race. The following is her baptism entry in the baptism register of DRC, viz: “page 6, Anno 1672: den 14 Febr een dochterke van Claas Jacobz van Meldorp en Aagje Rycks syn huysvr’ wiert genaamde Susanna tot getuyge stont neeltje Roosen-daal huysvr’ van Frans Gerritz”. This connection was made by Richard Ball as presented here: http://www.eggsa.org/articles/SusannaClaasz/SusannaClaasz.htm

© 2015 Delia Robertson
GRIESEL, Johan Christiaan  
Germany  
x 1795 Susanna Dorothea (Abrahamse) van der Kaap, d.o. Jan Abraham van die Kus and Rosina van der Kaap.  
MR / Hoge, p. 121

GRIMM, Johan  
Germany  
E.M. Christina Dorothea van Ceylon, FB  
C: Jan M. ≈ 1777, Christina E. ≈ 1777, Johanna A. ≈ 1777  
BR

GROBLER, Nicolaas  
x 1753 Johanna Combrink  
Heese, p. 109

GROBLER, Petrus (Grobbleaar)  
x 1751 Susanna Maria Human  
Heese, p. 109

GROENENDYK, Claas Jan  
x ? Cornelia van der Kaap  
C: Ariaantje ≈ 1711  
BR

GROENEWALD, Coenraad  
x Catharina Loos  
Heese, p. 89

GROSCH, Johannes  
x 1796 Elizabeth Hendrina Hendriks, d.o. Elizabeth van der Kaap  
Heese, p. 140

GROSSER, Hans Christoffel  
E.M. Sophia Jansen van der Kaap, FB  
C: Dorothea ≈ c.1710

Hoge, p. 123

---


GRÜBEL, Johan Valentyn  
x 1773 Johanna Helena Smit  
Hoge, p. 124

GRUTTER, Harmen  
x 1713 Johanna Titus, d.o. Titus Jacobs van Macassar  
xx 1728 Engela Wedeking  
E.M. Rebecca van der Kaap  
C: Johanna Sara ≈ 1733  
Hoge, p. 125 / MR

GRYBE, Johan Hendrik  
E.M. Francina van der Kaap  
C: Johannes Cornelis ≈ 1774 (and three more sons)  
BR

GUNTER, Hermanus Wilhelm  
x c. 1800 Regina Lutsia van der Kaap  
J38

GYZENDORP, Leendert (alias Ipendorp)  
x 1785 Johanna Elizabeth Felix van der Kaap, d.o. Rosina Davids van der Kaap  
Heese, p. 160.

HAAS, Christiaan  
x 1799 Alida Maria van der Kaap  
MR

HAGEDOORN, Cornelis Jansz  
x 1723 Christina van der Kaap  
MR / BR

HAGEDOORN, Hendrik  
x ? Susanna van Batavia, d.o. Ariaantje  
MOOC 8/2/(1709)

HAGEN, Stephanus  
E.M. Dela van der Kaap  
C: Christina Gertruyda ≈ 1760  
BR

HAHN, Johan Michiel (Haan)
x 1786 Maria (Boomgaard) van der Kaap
xx 1797 Helena Maria Strydom, d.o. Helena van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 130; Heese, p. 141

HALTOPTERHEYDE, Johannes
x 1799 Jacoba Frederika van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 130; Heese, p. 141

HAMELING, Arend
x 1753 Elsje Hermina Monk
MR

HAMELING, Pieter, FB, alias Pieter van Bengal
x 1734 Johanna Arends van der Kaap, FB
MR

HANNOSIUS, Franz Ludwig
x 1786 Anna Helena Ophausen, d.o. Margareta (Adams) (Arends) van der Kaap
Heese, p.141 / MR

HARBER, Adam
x Johanna van Bengal
C: Christina ≈ 1785
Hoge, p. 128

HARGES, Ernst Friedrich
x 1785 Elsje (van Elwen) van der Kaap, FB
(Her daughter, Johanna who was born in slavery, took the surname HARGIS and
married Christoph Frederick T. Swartz)
MR / Hoge, p. 133

HARMEN, Bartolomeus
x Catharina van Bengal
C: Maurits Jacobs ≈ 1682
MR

HARMSEN, Johan Christiaan24
x 1807 Johanna Rosina Hinninger, Free Black
Hoge, p. 134

HARMENSZ, Hans
x 1740 Jacoba van Gogh, d.o. Cornelia Schreverius, FB

24 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
xx 1755 Johanna Stavorinus, d.o. Grisella van der Kaap, FB
BR / MR / Hoge, p.134

HARMSE, Johan Harmensz
x Maria Beyers van der Kaap
Heese, p.71

HARTMAN, Michiel
x 1761 Josina (Rosina) van Madagaskar, FB
Hoge, p. 135 / MR

HARTOGH, Frederik Augustus
x Juliana Jacobs van der Kaap, d.o. Helena van Bengal
CJ 2621, 3.1.1767

HARTOG, Paulus
x 1719 Petronella Philips van der Kaap, d.o. Philip van Bouton
MR

HARTZENBERG, Ferdinand
x 1777 Gerbrecht Vosloo
Heese, p.110

HASE, Joost
Sabina van Bengal
OR 1752

HASELHORST, Jan Hendrik
Kampen
x 1798 Anna Hendrica Frederica van der Kaap
MR

HASENBROEK, Leendert, sexton of Waveren congregation (Tulbagh)
E.M. Sabina (Hottentot)
CJ 799, 9

HASSELAAR, Jacob
x 1704 Maria Elizabeth Koningshoven van der Kaap
Heese, p.72

25 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
26 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
27 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
HATTINGH, Hans Hendrik\textsuperscript{28}  
(x 1716 Susanna Visser, d.o. Maria van Bengal  
Hattingh, p.65)

HEBEL, Joost David  
(x 1793 Rosina (Jacobse) van der Kaap, FB  
Heese p.141)

HECKROODT, Ernst Jacob  
(x 1800 Elizabeth Theresa Siedel  
Heese, p. 141)

HEEMS, Guiliam  
E.M. Catharina van der Kaap, FB  
C: Catharina Appolonia ≈ 1737, Adriaan ≈ 1746, Adolph ≈ 1742  
BR

HEINTJES, Johannes  
(x 1797 Cornelia Jacomina Goor  
MR)

HEGER, Andries Daniel  
(x Helena Johanna Brende, d.o. Debora Willems van der Kaap  
Heese p.141)

HELLBERG, Johan Heinrich  
E.M. Louisa Adriana van der Kaap  
Hoge, p. 144

HELLER, Johan Lodewyk  
(x 1755 Christina (Abrahamsz) van der Kaap, FB  
Hoge, p. 144)

HELMOED, Johan Christoffel (Helmond)  
(x 1787 Helena Margaretha van der Kaap  
Heese, p.142 / MR / C798)

HENDRIKS, Barend  
(x 1786 Maria van der Kaap  
Hoge, p. 146)

HENDRIKS, Barend from Oldenburg

HENDRIKS, Johannes
x 1786 Maria Catharina Arends
MR

HENDRIKS, Johannes Jacobus
x 1776 Maria Leeuw
MR

HENDRIKS, Jonas (burgher)
x 1773 Magdalena Johanna Salomonse
MR

HENDRIKS, Jonas
x 1746 Appolonia van der Kaap, wid. of C. de Wet
MR / BR

HENN, Johannes Michiel
x 1778 Christina (Rosina) van der Kaap
H R / Heese, p. 142; Hoge, p. 146

HENSE, Willem
x 1776 Johanna Magdalena Fortman
MR

HERBERT, Johannes Ignatius
x 1799 Johanna Catharina Felix, d.o. Rosina Davids van der Kaap
MR

HERBST, Christiaan Friedrich
x 1756 Catharina Stols
Heese, p.110

HERFST, Johan (Herbst)
E.M. Cecilia van Angola
C: Johannes ≈ 1685
E.M. Lysbeth (Sanders) van der Kaap, slave of Louis van Bengal
C: Clara x Potgieter, Gerbregt x Vosloo, xx Schuster
DR/ Hoge, p. 151

HERTEL, Johan
Nuremberg, Germany

30 [Appolonia van der Kaap was the widow of Cornelis de Kat, not C. de Wet. See Margaret Cairns:
E.M. Sylvia van der Kaap, slave of Jan Albert Bleumer
CJ 795, 55 (1788)

HERTZ, Johannes Cornelis Germany (Jewish)
× 1792 Catharina Sophia van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 154

HERTZOG, Friedrich August
× 1760 Juliana Moses (Jacobse), d.o. Helena van Bengal
Hoge, p.135 / OR 1762

HERWIG, Johan Friedrich
× 1784 Clara Catharina Kempf van der Kaap, d.o. a “free person”
E.M. Johanna Jacoba Jurgens van der Kaap
C: Johannes Frederik ∼ 1786
BR / Heese, p.142; Hoge, p.154

HESSE, Heinrich Peter
× 1731 Maria Francina (Kleeff) d.o. Maria Stuart, FB
×x 1738 Cecelia Kruger, d.o. Jacob Kruger
Hoge, p.115

HESSE, Johan Daniel
× 1797 Francina Elizabeth Briel (Brende), d.o. Debora Willemse van der Kaap
Heese, p. 142

HETTERMAN, Johan Wilhelm
× 1793 Maria van der Kaap
Heese, p. 142

HEYDEL, David Frederick32 Schöna, Saxony
× Carolina from the Coast (India), Free Black
NCD 1 / 15, 1438, Hoge p. 158

HEYDENRYCH, Godfried
× 1741 Johanna Rogiers, d.o. Maria Vermeulen
Heese, p.90

31 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
32 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
HEYLON, Jacob, M
x Jannetjie van Madras
De V-Pama, p.316

HEYNE, August Hendrik
x 1775 Lasya Rachel Struwig, d.o. Christina de Vyf
Hoge, p. 160

HEYNE, Johannes
x 1793 Johanna Jacoba Hendriks d.o. Elizabeth van der Kaap
Heese, p. 143

HEYNEKE, Johan Andries
x 1753 Anna Christina Coridon van der Kaap
xx 1771 Magdalena Barbara (Hellard) van der Kaap, FB
H R / Hoge, p. 160

HEYNEKE, Johannes Christiaan
x 1788 Johanna Elizabeth d.o. Christiaan Thomas van der Kaap
MR

HEYNENBERG, Nicolaas
x 1795 Maria Johanna Oudshoorn
Heese, p. 143

HEYNKAMP, Wilhelm
E.M. Delia Dorothea van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 160

HEYNS, Hendrik
x 1723 Delia van der Storm van Batavia
Heese, p.90

HEYNS, Jan (Johannes)
x 1723 Maria Colyn
MR

HEYNS, Johannes Cornelis
x 1761 Helena (van Harrenstee) van der Kaap
Heese, p. 111

HEYNS, Johannes
x 1793 Johanna Jacoba Hendriks, d.o. Elizabeth van der Kaap
HEYNS, Joseph  
Germany  
x 1782 Dorothea Rosina Arends van der Kaap  
Hoge, p. 161

HEYNS, Paul  
x 1696 Maria Schalk (van der Merwe)  
E.M. c.o. W.S. van der Merwe by a Company slave freed in 1686.  
xx 1701 Maria Losee van der Kaap, wid. Steyn  
Hoge, p. 161

HILDEBRAND, Christiaan Godfried  
Delits  
x 1798 Delia (Dorothea) van der Kaap, FB  
MR / J38

HILLEKES, Pieter  
x 1687 Martha van der Kaap  
MR

HINDERMANN, Heinrich  
Switzerland  
E.M. Josina van Madagaskar  
Hoge, p. 482

HITZEROTH, Heinrich  
x 1798 Anna Helena Kilian, d.o. Florentina Moses van der Kaap  
Heese, p. 143

HITZEROTH, Johannes Christoffel  
Germany  
x 1798 Hester Catharina Antonia van Surat, FB  
MR

HOBIE?, Gerrit  
Swartland (Malmesbury)  
x c. 1794 Anna Christina van der Kaap, “Baster-Hottentot”  
BR

HOEFSMIT, Pieter  
Germany  
x 1788 Helena Abrahamse, d.o. Helena Christina van der Kaap  
Hoge, p. 165

HOEK, Michael  
x 1771 Anna Christina de Wege
HOET, Johan Wilhelm\footnote{Levyns, J.E.P.: “Jan Hoets”, \textit{Familia} vol. 13, no. 4, 1976, p. 97.} Germany
x 1795 Johanna Rosina Felix
MR

HOETS, Jan
x 1777 Maria van Middelkoop, d.o. Johanna Cornelia Valentyn van der Kaap
Heese, p.111

HOETERMAN, Johan Wilhelm (medical doctor)
 x 1793 Maria van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p. 166 / MR

HOFFMAN, Adolph Batavia
x 1724 Catharina Jacobs van der Kaap, d.o. Martina Manuels, FB
Heese, p.90

HOFFMAN, Friedrich Samuel Germany
E.M. Cecilia Adolphse van der Kaap, FB
C: Johanna Maria ≈ 1742, Louisa Wilhelmina ≈ 1745, Frederik Samuel ≈ 1747, Justina ≈ 1750
E.M. Sara Drotz
C: Magdalena Rosina ≈ 1744
Hoge, p.147

HOFFMAN, Johannes Germany
x 1711 Maria Louisz van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 167

HOFFMAN, Wilhelm Johannes
x 1713 Anna Nys
Heese, p.72

HOFMEESTER, Simon Heinrich
E.M. Helena (Beyers) van der Kaap
Hoge, p.168

HOLL, August Christiaan Sakse
x 1785 Anna Sophia van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p. 170
HOLLEBROEK, Pieter
E.M. Catryn van Madagaskar
CJ 785, 27

HOLTZ, Johan Michiel
x 1791 Maria Elizabeth Pieters, wid. Stapelberg
Brandenberg
MR

HOLLEN, Nicolaas
x 1802 Catharina Petronella Oudshoorn
Heese, p. 143

HOMBERT, Johan Georg
x 1790 Johanna Maria Brende van der Kaap
Heese, p. 143

HOOFT, Johan Jacob
Magdeburg, Germany
x c. 1790 Rachel Johanna Fabritius
Hoge, p.172

HOON, David
Swartland (Malmesbury)
(c.o. Sambouw van Madagaskar and Rachel van der Kaap. 6.3.1768)
x 1794 Maria Roos

HUGO, Cornelis Johannes
x 1795 Catharina Maria van der Kaap, FB
MR

HUMAN, Jan
x 1712 Lijsbeth (Vion) van der Kaap, FB
MR / Hoge p. 176

HUTH, Johan Wilhelm
x 1795 Johanna Rosina Felix, d.o. Rosina Davids van der Kaap
Hoge, p.178

HUYBRECHTS, Leendert
Amsterdam
x 1786 Sara Johanna Davids van der Kaap
MR

HUYSAMEN, David Johannes
Culemborg
x 1796 Wilhelmina Bos van der Kaap

34 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
HUYSHEER, Frederik (Huyser)  
x ? Josina Thomas van der Kaap  
Heese, p. 112

HUYSHEER, Lourens  
E.M. Maria van der Kaap  
C: Lourens ≈ 1735  
BR

HUYSMAN, David Johannes  
The Netherlands  
x 1796 Catharina Wilhelmina Bosch d.o. Maria Magdalena van Ceylon  
Hoge, p.85

HYLINK, Evert (Heiling)  
E.M. Dina van der Kaap  
C: Anna Maria ≈ 1747, Casper ≈ 1748  
BR

IFFLAND, Godfried Rudolph  
x 1788 Dorothea van der Kaap, Iffland’s ex-slave  
xx 1793 Charlotta Maria Davids van der Kaap, FB  
E.M. Clarinda, slave of F. Hendricks  
C: Carolina Rosetta and Dorothea Louisa  
Hoge, p. 179 / CJ 3207

INTRAPNIET, Walter  
x 1753 Catharina Jacobs van der Kaap  
Heese, p. 112

ISRAEL, Johan Friedrich  
x 1762 Agnita van der Kaap  
Heese, p.112

JACOBS, Andries  
x 1778 Rosina Wilhelmina (Hendriks) van der Kaap alias Rosina Hugo, d.o. Rosina Isaacs  
Hoge, p. 180

JACOBS, Bastiaan  
E.M. Maria van der Kaap FB  
C: Bastiaan Jacobus ≈ 1743  
BR
JACOBS, Maurits
x ? Catharina van Bengal
C: Maurits Jacobs ≈ 1682
BR

JACOBS, Pieter
x Susanna van Batavia
OR 1741 / OR 1745

JACOBS, Salomon Johannes (Vrycorps)
x 1795 Anna Elizabeth Zeeman
MR

JACOBS, Wynand
x 1754 Cornelia, van der Kaap, FB
MR.

JANEKE, Joachim Friedrich
x c.1785 Dorothea Jacobse van der Kaap
Heese, p. 144

JANSEN, Dominicus
x? Cornelia van der Kaap
C: Nicolaas ≈ 1711
BR

JANSEN, Evert
1732 Sara van Graan, d.o. Rebecca van der Kaap
MR

JANSEN, Gerrit35
E.M. Appolonia van der Kaap
CJ 780, 226

JANSEN, Heinrich Erfurt
x Aaltjie Cornelis (Claasen) d.o. Catharina van Malabar
Hoge, p. 184

JANSEN, Jacob
x ? Johanna Adriana Wilgers
C: Aletta Magdalena ≈ 1747
BR

35 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
JANSEN, Jacobus Amsterdam
x 1741 Emmerentia Schot van der Kaap
MR

JANSEN, Jan
x ? Catharina Margaretha van der Kaap
OR 1767

JANSEN, Jan Dirk
x 1724 Luytje Willems van der Kaap
Heese, p.31

JANSEN, Johannes Bengal
x 1758 Dorothea van Bougis, FB
xx 1770 Dorothea van Ceylon, FB
MR

JANSEN, Johannes Josephus
x 1798 Rosina Petronella. van der Kaap
Heese p. 144

JANSE, Matthias
x Margaretha Borstelman van der Kaap
Heese, p. 144

JANSEN, Paulus
x 1769 Johanna Wilkens van der Kaap
Heese, p. 112

JENNY, Pieter
E.M. Eva van der Kaap.
C: Johanna Petronella ≈ 1797
BR

JEPSEN, Hans
x 1779 Christina Pieters, FB

JESON, Robert
x 1758 Sara Cornelis van der Kaap, FB
MR

JONKER, Adolph

---

x 1740 Petronella Langeveld  
C: Adriaan ≈ 1741 (Getuies: Ary Bastiaans and Pieterneilla van die Kus)  
Heese, p.91 / BR / CJ 2609, no. 6

JOON, Christiaan Godlob (John)  
x 1778 Susanna Petronella Beyers  
xx 1782 Maria (Wepener) van der Kaap  
Heese, p. 145

JOON, Johan Gottlob (John)  
DF “unknown slave,” 5 children  
Hoge, p. 187 / Heese, p. 145

JOOSTEN, Jan37  
x 1729 Anna Elizabeth Jonas van der Kaap  
xx 1735 Margaretha Catharina Zusap van der Kaap  
MR

JORDAAN, Jacobus Wentzel  
x 1787 Anna Susanna Minnie  
Heese, p. 145

JURGENS, Frans  
E.M. Johanna Claasen van der Kaap.  
C: Hendrik Ernst ≈ 1742  
BR

JURGENS, Frans (E.M. c.o. Frans Jurgens and Johanna Claasen van der Kaap)  
x 1769 Rosina Florentina Simons van der Kaap, c.o. the Chinese Poasernko  
Hoge, p. 190

JURGENS, Hans  
x c. 1700 Elizabeth Louisa van der Kaap  
Hoge. p. 190

KALTENBACH, Anton Christoph  
x 1773 Helena Alida Picard, d.o. Anna Catharina Mark  
Heese, p.13

KALOTHERIAN?, August Frederik  
x 173 Maria Muller van der Kaap

37 [Cairns, M.: “Armosyn Claasz of the Cape and her family, 1661-1783”. Familia vol. 16, no. 4, 1979, p. 84-89, 92-99.]
MR

KAMP, Jacob
x Elizabeth Arendse van der Kaap
Heese, p. 113

KAMPMAN, Adam
x 1798 Hanna Christina Brende, van der Kaap
Heese, p. 145

KANNEMEYER, Joachim
x ? Johanna Magdalena van der Kaap
E.M. Christina Vogel, FB
Hoge, pp.193-194 / Heese, pp.91, 113 / C798

KEEBER, Johan Michael
x 1794 Louisa Lambrechts van der Kaap, FB
Hoge p.196

KEHLER, Dietrich Andreas
x 1793 Ida Theodora Jansen, c.o. Johannes Jansen van Bengal and Dorothea van Ceylon
Hoge, p.196

KELLMAN, Johan Coenraad
x 1795 Amelia Martha van der Kaap, widow of the salor Hendrik Seller

KEMP, Pieter
x 1715 Luitje Willemse van der Kaap
Heese, p.73

KESSER, (Ketzer) (Ketser)38
x 1782 Johanna (Barbara) Wicht, alias de Winst

KETTER, Marthinus
x 1775 Margaretha (Adamse) (Arendse) van der Kaap

KEYSER, David

38 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
E.M. c. 1777 Anna Margaretha Klem van der Kaap
Heese, p. 113

KEYSER, Johannes
x 1793 Dorothea (Adamse) (Arendse) van der Kaap
MR

KEYSER, Georg Willem
x 1796 Ludowica Grübel
Heese, p. 145

KEYTEL, Andries
x 1755 Anna van der Schyf
Heese, p. 113

KILIAN, Frans Michiel
x 1755 Florentina Moses van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 202

KILIAN, Johan Georg
x 1778 Helena Christina van Betten, d.o. Christina van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 101 / Heese, p. 146

KINNEKE, Johan Diedrik (Könneke)
x 1760 Johanna Maria van Bengal, FB
MR

KIRCHHERTEN, Lourens Godfried
x 1768 Yda Cornelia van Batavia
Hoge, p. 203

KLEENWERK, Johannes Franciscus
x 1790 Catharina Wilhelmina Peens van der Kaap
Heese, p. 146

KLEYNHANS, Theodor
x 1754 Maria Sophia Volschenk
Heese, p. 114

KLEYNSMIT, Ernst (Klynsmit)
x 1756 Johanna Petronella van der Kaap
xx 1760 Cornelia Catharina van der Kaap, FB
MR / Heese, p.114

KLEYNSMIT, Hendrik (Klynsmit)
  x 1780 Elizabeth Sophia van der Kaap
MR

KLEYNSMIT, Johannes
  x 1791 Justina Elizabeth van der Kaap, FB
MR

KLOPPER, Abraham
  x 1801 Sara Elizabeth van der Kaap
Heese, p.146

KLOPPER, Jan Christoffel
  x 1763 Anna Maria Kress
Heese, p. 114

KLUYSMAN, Andries
  x 1744 Christina Janse van der Kaap
  xx 1757 Rebecca le Roux, wid. De Grys
Heese, p.91

KLUYSMAN, Jacobus Matthiam
E.M. Hendrica Johanna van Bengal
Heese, p. 146

KNOES, Johannes (Knaus, Knous)
  Titelsheim
  x 1785 Helena Florentina Pieterse, c.o. Ida van Ceylon

KOCHE, August Christoffel
  x 1764 Catharina Margaretha Harms
Heese, p. 114

KOCHE, Gottfried
  Anhalt
  x 1770 Rachel van der Kaap
Hoge, p.208

KOCK, Johannes
  Germany
  x 1786 Johanna Catharina (Hugo) van der Kaap
Hoge, p.210 / Heese, p.146
KOELEKE, Adam Frederik  
x 1736 Sophia Elizabeth Gerrits van der Kaap, d.o. Susanna van Bombasa. Heese, p.91

KOELEMAN, Curt Heinrich (Kuhlman)  
x 1797 Helena Johanna van der Kaap, alias Helena Elhof, FB  
Hoge, p.211

KOELEMAN, Thomas (KOOLMAN)  
Haarlem  
x 1787 Eva Solomons, wid. of Abraham Solomons van der Kaap  
xx 1793 Dina Catharina Adams van der Kaap  
MR

KOEP, Jan  
E.M. Rebecca van die Kus  
C: Elias ≈ 1734  
BR

KOEVOET, Arnoldus (Coevoet) FB  
x 1731 Anna Rebecca van Bengal  
BR

KOHLER, Dietrich Andreas  
x 1793 Ida Theodora Jansen d.o. Johannes Jansen van Bengal and Dorothea van Ceylon  
Heese, p. 146

KOK, Andries  
E.M. Elsje Gerrits  
C: Sophia ≈ 1743  
BR

KOK, Antony  
x ? Maria van der Kaap  
C: Catharina 1717  
BR

KOLBE, Carel Friedrich  
x 1762 Maria Magdalena de Winst, van der Kaap, c.o. Moses de Winst, FB

---

39 Susanna’s origin is more likely to have been Mombasa, Kenya, and Susanna therefore African not Asian. My thanks to Mansell Upham for pointing this out.
KOOPMAN, Barend Jacobus
x 1787 Anna Kleyn van der Kaap
MR

KOOPMAN, Cornelis
x 1762 Catharina Thomasse, Alias Margaretha Cornelia Boekhouwder
(Children described as “Baster-Hottentot”)
BR

KOOPMAN, Johannes
x ? Sara Kleyn alias Kleynjong
BR

KOOPMAN, Willem
x ? 1763 Martha, a “Hottentot”
C: Margaretha ≈ 1763
Swartland

KOOPMAN, Michiel
x 1787 Aletta Kleyn van der Kaap
MR

KOTZE, Hendrik
x 1736 Helena Valentyn van der Kaap
Heese, p.91

KOTZE, Johan Jurgen
x 1704 Elsje van Hoff, d.o. Margaretha van der Kaap
MR

KOUTER, Jan
x ? Sara “Baster-Hottentot”
C: Johannes Cornelis ≈ 1764
BR

KRAAYESTEIN, David
x 1772 Sara Pieterse van der Kaap
MR

KRAAYWINKEL, Abraham
x Catharina van Beulen
Heese, p.91
KRAAYWINKEL, Johannes Hendrik
E.M. Catharina Dorothea van der Kaap
C: Hendrik Albertus
BR

KRAFT, Johannes Philippus
x 153 Rachel Ophausen
Heese, p.147

KRAFT, Thomas Daniel
x 1792 Regina Margaretha Lourens, FB
MR

KRAMER, Johan Andreas
x 1763 Magdalena Gabriels van der Kaap
MR

KRANTZ, Johan Heinrich
x ? Rebecca van der Kaap
C: Jan Hendrik ≈ 1783
Hoge, p.218

KRESS, Johan Peter
x 1732 Rachel de May van der Kaap
MR

KREUTZMAN, Arnoldus
x Maria/ Martha Vosloo
Hoge, p.220

KRIEGEL, Johan Georg
x Catharina Elizabeth van der Kaap
Heese, p.221

KRIEL, David (Krull) (Baster-Hottentot)
xx 1792 Christina Willemse van der Kaap
MR / BR / Heese p.115

KROMHOUT, Johannes
x ? Dorothea Sophia van der Kaap?
OR 1767
KRONENBERG, Andreas
x 1784 Johanna Magdalena Wildeman, d.o. Anna Christina Schrade van der Kaap
Hoge, p.222

KROPWEE, Christiaan
E.M. Susanna van der Kaap
C: Johan Jurgen ≈ 1789
BR

KROUKAMP - see Croukamp

KRUGEL, Jacobus Johannes
x 1783 Anna Maria Kress
Heese, p. 147

KRUGER, Jacob
x 1718 Jannetje Kemp
Heese, p.92

KRUSE, Johan Gottfried (Crause)
Littaue
x 1788 Wilhelmina Magdalena Andriesen van der Kaap
Hoge, p.225

KRUYSMAN, Arnoldus
x Martha Vosloo van der Kaap
Heese, p.74 / OR 1709

KRUYTSMAN, Andries
Lübeck
x 25.10.1744 Christina Janse van der Kaap
MR

KUBE, Johan Jacob
x 1782 Elizabeth Timm
Heese p.147

KUUHL, Johan Adolf
x 1744 Susanna Coetzer
Heese, p.92

KUYLETTS, Jacobus
Germany
E.M. Colilla van Macassar
C: Johanna Elizabeth, freed 1741
Hoge, p.229
KUYPER, Barend
x 1742 Johanna Christina Valentyn, d.o. Valentyn van die Kus FB
MR

LACOCK, Jacobus
x 1783 Susanna Catharina Kruger
Heese p. 148

LAFOCADE, Johannes (Lavocade)
x ? Eva Magdalena van der Kaap
C: Maria Gertruida ≈ 1774
BR

LAFRENDE, Johannes
x 1772 Magdalena Eva van der Kaap, FB
MR

LAMBERTS, Wilhelm
x 1794 Anna Elizabeth Martien, FB
Hoge, p.230

LAMOTTE, Jan
x 1767 Johanna Adriana Kotze
Heese, p. 118

LAMPE, Frans Jurgen
x 1756 Hendrina van der Kaap, FB
Hildesheim
MR

LAMPE, Heinrich Ludwig
x 1797 Susanna Catharina van der Kaap
Hesse
MR

LANDMAN, Willem
x 1747 Catharina Hoffman, d.o. Maria Louisz, van der Kaap
xx 1768 Johanna Jonker
Heese, p.92

LANDWERTH, Carl Gottfried
x 1794 Martha Christophera Johanna van der Kaap
C: Christina Carolina Josina
Hoge, p.231
LANGE, Pieter
x 1759 Eva van der Kaap, FB, d.o. Cleleli van Bengal
Hoge, p.232

LANGEJAAN, George Frederik
x 1775 Anna Catharina Burg
Heese, p.115

LANGERAADS, Pieter
x 1793 Maria van Bengal, FB
MR

LANGEVELD, Daniel Jacobus
x 1776 Maria Johanna Jansen van der Kaap
MR

LANGEVELD, Jacobus
x 1744 Barendina van Graan, d.o. Rebecca van der Kaap
Heese, p.92

LANGEVELD, Jacobus
x 1755 Helena (Magdalena) Rebecca Schot van der Kaap
Heese, p. 115

LAPPE, Jan Paul
x 1772 Johanna Renetta van der Kaap, FB
(in 1779 Lappe bought the freedom of his wife’s son (Christoffel) who at the time was still enslaved)
Hoge, p.234 / Req., 2, p.694, 1779

LAURENS, Jan
x 1724 Dina Valentyn
MR

LAURENTIUS, Cristiaan Gottlieb
x 1751 Rachel (de May) van der Kaap
Hoge, p.234

LAVOCADE, Arnoldus
E.M. Maria van Batavia FB
C: Johannes ≈ 1745, Abraham Jurgen ≈ 1747
LECLUS, Pieter Francois
x 1790 Catharina Maria (Nielsen) van der Kaap
xx 1803 Johanna Geetruyda Jacobus van der Kaap
MR / Heese, p.148

LEEUVNER, Johan Christoffel
x 1768 Catharina Valenynse, d.o. Catharina van der Kaap
Hoge, p.236

LE FEBRE, Gysbert
x 1712 Catharina van der Sande, d.o. Elsje Basson
MR

LEHMAN, Daniel Frederik
x 1770 Susanna Fleck
Heese, p. 115

LEIN, Johan Christiaan
x 1802 Johanna Abrahamse, d.o. Jan Abrahamse van die Kus
MR

LEIPRECHT, Casper
E.M. Rachel van der Kaap.
C: Anna Maria ≈ 1767
Hoge, p.237

LEKKERLAND, Willem
x 1736 Cecilia Davids van der Kaap
MR

LEKKERWYN, Matthys
x ? Maria van der Kaap
K: Jacob ≈ 1715
BR

LELIE, Friedrich Heinrich
E.M. Rosina Wilhelmina Antonisz, d.o. Wilhelmina van Macassar
Hoge, p.238

LE LONG, Jan
x ? Maria van Coechin
OR 1709
LEMNANDER, Carl  
Sweden  
x 1795 Helena van Wyk van der Kaap  
MR  

LENS, Frederik  
x 1750 Geetruy Mulder van der Kaap  
MR  

LENS, Frans  
x 1744 Dirkje Cryne van der Kaap  
MR  

LENSTED, Erik  
Finland/Sweden  
E.M. Regina, slave of J. H. Redelinghuys  
CJ 791 (c. 1763-1767)  

LE ROUX, Jan  
x 1729 Catharina Harmse  
Heese, p.96  

LESCH, Michael  
Germany  
E.M. Spacie van der Kaap, slave of Lesch  
E.M. Amelia van der Kaap  
C: Johanna Helena ≈ 1782  
Hoge, p.239  

LESER, Isak  
x 1793 Sara Pieters van der Kaap, d.o. Ida van Ceylon, FB  
Hoge, p.239  

LEUBERGOET, Joseph Frederick (Lebegut)  
x 1793 Catharyn van der Kaap, FB  
Hoge, p.235  

LEVY, Michael  
x ? Josina Thomas van der Kaap, widow of Huysheer  
MR  

LEY, Jacobus  
E.M. Eva van der Kaap, FB  
C: Cornelia ≈ 1750
C: Jacobus ≈ 1757  
Hoge, p.232

LINDHOLM, Axel  
B,E. Antonetta van der Kaap  
C: Anna Maria ≈ 1742  
BR

LOCHNER, Johan Georg  
x Johanna Geertruida Verbeek  
Heese, p. 116 / C798

LOMBARD, Antony  
x 1717 Johanna Snyman  
Heese, p.74

LOOCK, Johan Hendrik  
x 1775 Johanna Appolonia Alje, d.o. Engela Maria de Kat  
Heese, p.116

LOOFF, Johan Heinrich  
x 1799 Johanna Elizabeth van der Kaap, FB, his former slave  
Hoge, p.246

LOOKERMANS, Abraham  
Rotterdam  
x 1724 Sara Paling van Mauritius  
MR

LOOS, Heinrich  
x 1684 Lijsbeth Jansz van der Kaap  
Heese, p.74

LOOS, Johan Hendrik  
Swaanebeck  
x 1799 Johanna Elizabeth van der Kaap  
MR

LORENZ, Johann (Lourens)  
x 1724 Dina Valentyn  
Hoge, p.248

LORION, Carel (Loriou)  
x 1795 Alida Magdalena van der Kaap  
MR
LOTRIET, Arnoldus  
Graaff Reinet 
x 1791 Maria Elizabeth Ooms

LOTRIET, Barend  
Paarl 
x 1778 Maria Christina Nothling van der Kaap 
MR

LOTTER, Christoffel  
Paarl 
x Susanna Sophia Jacobse 
BR

LOTTER, Frans (Lottering)  
Swartland (Malmesbury) 
x Catharina van der Westhuysen, d.o. Cornelis van der Westhuysen and Francina, a “Baster-Hottentot” 
DR/ Heese, p.116

LOTTER, Gerhardus Frans (Lotriet) (Lottering)  
MR 
x 1791 Anna Magdalena Ooms

LOUWRENS, Jan Martin  
x 1744 Aletta Hoffman 
Hoge, p.93

LOUW, Hermanus  
Swartland (Malmesbury) 
x ? Rachel van der Kaap, FB 
C: Christina Hendrika e.a. ≈ 1768 
BR

LOVENSTEIN, Dirk van der Kaap  
x 1797 Christina Dorothea Sonderman van der Kaap 
MR

LUCAS, Michiel Johannes van der Kaap40  
x 1799 Johanna Adriana Vermeulen 
Heese, p. 149

LUCAS, Pieter Johannes van der Kaap41  
x Hester van Zyl 
Heese, p. 149

LUCK, Cornelis Hendrik

x 1803 Eva Johanna Frits van der Kaap
Heese, p. 149

LUTGENS, Johan Wilhelm
x 1766? Florentina Raak?
MR

MAARTENS, Anthony
x 1713 Sara Claasen (Moller)
Heese, p.74

MAAS, Johan Godlieb
x 1764 Wilhelmina Jacoba van der Kaap, d.o. Maria Magdalena van Bengal
Hoge, p.254

MAASDORP, Christian
x 1702 Maria Basson, d.o. Angela van Bengal
MR

MAGNUS, Pieter
x 1784 Cornelia van der Kaap
xx 1798 Maria Magdalena van der Kaap, FB
MR / Hoge, p.255

MALAN, David\textsuperscript{42}
E.M. Sara, slave of Jurgen Radyn
CJ 795, 56 (11789)

MANEVELD, Samuel Ernst
E.M. Johanna Catharina van der Kaap, Maneveld’s former slave
Hoge, p.256

MARBACH, Johan Joseph
x 1784 Sara Elizabeth Nieman, d.o. Rosina van der Kaap
Hoge, p.257

MARIK, Jacob
E.M. Anna Groothenning van Bengal
C: Jacob≈ 1718
BR

MARK, Frans Hendrik
x 1735 Christina van Bengal, FB

\textsuperscript{42} New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
Hoge, p.257

MARTENS, Christiaan
x 1701 Maria Bartels, FB
Hoge, p.259

MARTENS, Cornelis
x 1711 Susanna van Madagaskar
MR

MARTENS, Jasper (Martins)
x 1736 Catharina van Laar, granddaughter of Johanna van Madras
Heese, p.93

MASSYN, Frans
x 1788 Sara (Wolf) van der Kaap, FB
MR

MATFELD, Heinrich
x 1789 Wilhelmina Adriana Planken van der Kaap, d.o. Sophia van der Kaap
Hoge, p.260

MATTHEE, Abraham
x 1751 Johanna Matthysen
Heese, p. 117

MATTHES, Christian Frederik
x 1758 Elsje Sophia Brand
Heese, p. 117

MATTHYS, David
x ? Magdalena Veldsman
C: Theodorus ≈ 1793
Heese, 1 151

MATTHYS, Jamb
x 1769 Maria Dorothea Schadenberg
Heese, p.117

MATTHYS, Jan Hendrik
x 1769 Dina Elizabeth Hector
Heese, p. 117
MATTHYS, Joseph
x 1769 Maria Dorothea Schadenberg, d.o. Maria Bastiaansz van der Kaap
MR / Heese p.117

MATTHYS, Pieter
Batavia
x 1751 Anna Blad van der Kaap
xx 1755 Johanna Christina Waad
MR

MAURITS, Jacob
Captain at Sea
E.M. Catharina van Bengal
C: Maurits Jacobs (Born at sea)
DR 1682

MEERHOF, Pieter
x 1664 [Krotoa] Eva

MEESER, Floris
x ? Johanna Maria Smook
Heese, p. 150

MEESER, Johan Nicolaas
x 1765 Neeltje Brand?
MR

MEISELBACH, Carl Adolph
E.M. Susanna Margaretha Meyers, d.o. Aurora van Natal
Hoge, p.694

MEISZNER, Friedrich Marthinus
Germany
E.M. Catharina Petronella van der Kaap
C: Catharina F. ≈ c. 1762
Hoge, p.273

MENSING, Willem
Deventer
E.M. Tryntje van Madagaskar (child died)
CJ 782, fol. 54 (c. 1710)

METZLER, Philip Lodewyk
x 1773 Helena van Harrenstee
Heese, p. 1 17

43 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
44 Krotoa was a
MEURING, Carel Mattheys
x 1743 Anna van Dapur, FB
MR

MEYER, Andries
x 1755 Elizabeth Rebecca van Bengal, FB
xx 1760 Francina Jansz van der Kaap, former slave of Pieter van Bengal FB
MR / Hoge, p.269

MEYER, Carel Heinrich
x 1782 Anna Maria Stricker van der Kaap
Heese, p. 151

MEYER, Frans
x 1785 Johanna van Beulen
Heese, p.151

MEYER, Jan
E.M. Eva, slave of Widow Kok
C: Spaas
MOOC 6/9/2, 219

MEYER, Jan Jacob
x Rosetta van der Kaap
C 2620, 356  (c. 1785)

MEYER, Nicolaas
x 1772 Eva van der Kaap.
Hoge, p. 272

MEYN, Christiaan
E.M. Martha Manuels, former slave of Hester Weyers
C: Catharina ≈ 1691 x Verbeek
C: Maria M. ≈ 1700 x Basson
DR/ MR

MINIE, Jacobus Petrus
BR x ? Catharina Jordaan van der Kaap
Heese, p.151

MINIE, Antonie

45 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
46 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
x ? Sara Catharina Kriel
C: Johannes Antony ≈ 1793
BR

MINIE, Hans Jurgen
x ? Catharina Christina Toorn (Tornik)
C: Anna Catharina ≈ 1789
BR

MINIE, Jan Willemse
x ? Anna van der Kaap, 'Baster-Hottentot"
C: Johannes Jurie ≈ 1770
BR

MINIE, Jacobus Petrus
x Catharina Jordaan van der Kaap
Heese, p.151

MINNIE, Johannes (Menne)
x 1762 Geertruyd Kluysman
Heese, p. 118

MOCKE, Johannes Godfried
x 1771 Sophia Plagman
Heese, p. 118

MOL, Cornelis
x 1782 Hendrina Lange
xx 1803 Anna Sophia Nyhoff
Heese, p. 151

MOLET, Hendrik
x 1753 Susanna van Graan
MR

MOLLER, Heinrich
E.M. Christina van Afrika
C: Hendrik
Hoge, p.278

MOLLER, Johan Claus
Germany
x 1690 Henrietta Claas, d.o. Sara van Soloor, slave of Willem van Dieden
MOMSEN, Andreas
x 1786 Dorothea Ackerhuys, granddaughter of Colilla van Macassar
Hoge, pp. 229 and 279

MONK, Friedrich
x 1800 Rachel Ahlers, d.o. Dorothea van Bengal
Heese, p.151

MOOS, Johan Abraham (Moses)
x 1793 Aletta Susanna Auke
B.E, d.o. Johanna Magdalena van der Kaap.
Hoge, p.280

MOS, Dirk Hendrik
x 1761 Maria Magdalena Adehaan
MR

MOSES, Carolus Marthinus
x 1785 Catharina Petronella Abrahams
MR

MOSINA, George
x 1786 Rosina van Batavia
MR

MOSTERT, Jan
x 109 Juliana Adriaans van der Kaap
Heese, p.118

MOSTERT, Johannes
x ? Regina Regters
C: (Basters) c. 1785-1796
BR / Heese, p. 151

MULDER, Hendrik
x Susanna Magdalena
C: Christina ≈ 1706
BR

MULDER, Hendrik Johannes
x 1782 Catharina Bergfeld van der Kaap, d.o. Maria Blom, a Company slave
MULDER, Jurgen Johannes  
x 1793 Sophia Catharina van der Kaap  
MR / Heese, p.152

MULDER, Nicolaas Jansz  
x 1714 Leonora de Vyf van der Kaap, daughter van Abraham de Vyf, Chinese  
Heese, p.76

MULDER, Paul Hendrik (Muller)  
Saxony  
x 1766 Catharina Milhuysen van der Kaap, FB  
Hoge p.228

MULLER, Carsten  
x 1774 Isabella Schonken  
Heese, p.118

MULLER, Frederik Lodewyk  
Elsace  
x 1771 Christina Johanna van der Kaap  
MR

MULLER, Gerd Christoffel  
x 1763 Helena van Smittenburg, d.o. Helena van der Kaap  
Hoge, p.284

MULLER, Joachim Frederik  
x 1776 Beatrix Brand  
Heese, p. 119

MULLER, Johannes  
Germany  
x 1793 Christina Regina van der Kaap, FB  
(In 1817 returned to Germany with his family and was raised to nobility)  
Hoge, p.152

MULLER, Johannes  
x 1778 Clara Kleymsmit  
Heese, p. 152

MULLER, Johan Heinrich (Mulder)  
x 1787 Christina Elizabeth Barends van der Kaap  
Hoge, p.287
MULLER, Johan Heinrich  
x 1795 Petronella Janse, FB  
Hoge, p.287

MULLER, Jurgen Johannes  
x ? 1793 Johanna Catharina van der Kaap  
C: Johanna Christina ≈ 1793  
Heese, p.118

MULLER, Nicolaas  
E.M. Clara van der Kaap, FB  
C: Titus and Rachel  
Hoge, p.288

MYNHARD, Johan Tobias  
x 1765 Hendrina van der Kaap FB  
MR

MYSERT, Johan Jacob (Meisert)  
x 1798 Catharina Moses  
MR

NAHE, Johan Jacob  
x 1786 Helena Jansen van der Kaap  
Hoge, p.290

NEDER, Johannes  
x ? 1748 Alida Raams  
MR

NEESER, Augustus Tiberius  
x 1796 Christina Jacobs, d.o. Rosina Wilhelmina Hugo  
Heese, p. 152

NEKER?, Johan Matthys  
x 1795 Maria Bougaard van der Kaap  
MR

NEL, Esias  
x 1725 Margaretha Beyers  
Heese, p.94
NEL, Johannes Petrus  
x 1797 Mietjie Elizabeth van der Kaap  
MR

NELLEN, Johan Petrus  
E.M. Johanna Catharina Christoffelse, 'Baster-Hottentot"  
C: Willem C. ≈ 1764  
C: Frederik A. ≈ 1764  
BR

NERGER, Frederik Egenus  
x 1795 Hester van der Kaap  
Hoge, p.292

NEUHOFF, Johan Heinrich (Nyhoff)  
x 1765 Cornelia (Ley) van der Kaap  
H R / Reese, p. 1 19 / Hoge, p.292

NEUMEISTER, Johan Georg  
x ? Wilhelmina Rosina Lelie, granddaughter of Wilhelmina van Macassar  
Hoge, p.293

NEVELING, Johan  
x 1790 Helena Wentzel (Weytzel) van der Kaap  
Heese, p.152

NICOLAASZ, Isaac  
x 1787 Elizabeth Hiebertz van der Kaap  
MR

NIELSON, Jan Jacobus  
x 1769 Johanna Elizabeth Pietersz van der Kaap  
Heese, p.119

NIEMAND, Andries  
x 1781 Louisa Odelia Hegter van der Kaap  
Heese, p.153

NIEMAND, Diederik  
E.M. Elizabeth van der Kaap  
C: Christina, Diederik and Frederik ≈ 1745  
BR
NIEMAND, Frederik
x 1772 Rosina van der Kaap, FB
MR

NIEMAND, Hendrik
x 1793 Wilhelmina Louisa van Bengal, FB, his former slave
C: Maria Geertruida ≈ 17.12.1797 (Volwassene)
Hoge, p.295 / BR 1798

NIEMAND, Jan
E.M. Catharina van der Kaap
C: Maria, Cornelia and Jeronimus ≈ 1744
BR

NIETMAN, Johan Dietrich
Germany
x c. 1790 Johanna Christina van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 295

NIEUWENHUYSSEN, Willem
Delft
E.M. Rosina Wilhelmina Bernhardi van der Kaap, FB
C: Hendrina Wilhelmina Petronella ≈ 15.1.1786
BR

NIEUWSTAD, Hendrik Johannes
x 1783 Johanna Catharina Wentzel
Heese, p.153

NIGRINI, Johan Baptis
x Christina Johanna (Bester) van der Kaap
BR - Morawiese Kerk, Genadendal ?
Hoge, p.296

NONNENMACHER, Matthias
x ? Johanna Margaretha Kilian, d.o. Florentina Moses van der Kaap
Hoge, p.297

NORTIER, Daniel
x 1761 Maria Verkouter
Heese, p.119

NOTHLING, Jacob Frederik (Neethling)
E.M. Catharina van der Kaap (5 kinders)
E.M. Regina Margaretha van der Kaap (3 kinders)
Hoge, p.298 / Heese, p. 119

OBERHOLSTER, Guilliam
x 1731 Johanna Margaretha Bergman
Heese, p.95

OBERHOLSTER, Johan
E.M. Agnita Colyn
C: Johannes ≈ 1702
Hoge, p.484

OBERMEYER, Johannes Jacobus
x 1793 Christina Struwig
MR

OBERMEYER, Johan Philip
x 1800 Abigail Aletta Greyvenstein, d.o. Sophia van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 299

ODENDAAL, Wilhelm
x 1711 Susanna Bibouw, d.o. Diana, a slave; also a half sister of Hendrik Bibouw
Hoge, p. 299

OELOFSE, Andries
x 1690 Sara van Gyselen, ex Company slave freed in 1689
DO pp. 292-293 (Transporten en Scheepen Kennisse 12.12.1689)

OELOFSE, Leendert
x ? Margaretha Beyers van der Kaap
Heese, p. 76

OLCKERS, Johannes Braun
Germany
x 1753 Martha Catharina Jacobse, FB
xx 1755 Johanna Jonker van der Kaap
Hoge, p.300 / Heese, p. 119

OLIVIER, Egidius
x Eva Johanna Preusser, d.o. Eva Johanna van der Kaap
Heese, p. 153

OLWAGEN, Detlef Christian
x 1796 Anna Margaretha Henn, d.o. Christina van der Kaap
MR

\[\text{New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001}\]
ONKEN, Hermanus Gerhardus
x c. 1790 Rachel Ahlers, d.o. Dorothea van Bengal
Hoge, p.302

OOMS, Pieter
x 1781 Maria Elizabeth Aarts van der Kaap
MR

OORTMAN, Peter Bertram
x c. 1720 Christina Kreutzman, d.o. Maria/ Martha Vosloo
Hoge, p.312

OOSTERHAGEN, Anton Morits
x 1792 Carolina Smit van der Kaap, FB
MR

OOSTHUYSEN, J.J.
x 1780 Johanna Jonker
Heese, p. 154

OPHAUSEN, Johan Franciscus
x 1764 Margaretha Arends (Aaronse) van der Kaap
MR

OPHAUSEN, Johan Franz
x 1764 Margaretha Adams van der Kaap
Hoge p. 302

OPHAUSEN, Johan Jurgen
x 1791 Sara Catharina Lucas, d.o. Sitiva van Bougis
Hoge, p.303

OPPEL, Bernhard Wilhelm
x 1773 Anna Maria Hunder van der Kaap, d.o. Maria Magdalena van der Kaap
Hoge, p.303 / C 798

OTTO, Christian Samuel Friedrich
x 1782 Johanna Aletta Augsburg, d.o. Philida van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 304 / Heese, p. 154

48 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
OTTO, Johan Friedrich
x 1775 Catharina Abrahamse, van der Kaap, FB
MR

OUDSHOORN, Willem 49
E.M. Geertruy van der Kaap
C: Petrus ≈ 1740
C: Willem ≈ 1737 (see next entry)
BR

OUDSHOORN, Willem 50
x 1780 Geertruyda Francina van der Kaap, FB, alias De Hoog
(former slave of Matthiam le Roux)
MR

OUKE, Nicolaus (Auke)
E.M. Johanna Magdalena van der Kaap
Hoge, p.305

OWIE, Gerrit (a burgher)
x 1794 Anna Christina van der Kaap
MR

PALM, Johannes Christian Wilhelm
E.M. Anna Margaretha van der Kaap
Hoge, p.306

PARADYS, Gerrit
E.M. Maria Petronella van der Kaap
C: Hendrik ≈ 1737
C: Claas G. ≈ 1738
Hoge, p.306

PASQUA, Jan Willem
x ? Adriana Ventura
C: Nicolaas Joseph ≈ 1773
BR

PASEN, Jan Jansz
x ? Catharina van Colombo

C: Jan ≈ 1719
C: Simon ≈ 1720
BR

PAULSEN, Willem (burgher) van der Kaap
x 1767 Elizabeth Christoffelina Stents van der Kaap
MR / Heese, p. 120

PEENSCH, Johannes Friedrich    Eisleben
x 1787 Catharina (Adams) van der Kaap, FB, former slave of Pieter Hacker
E.M. Johanna Catharina Manuels
C: Frederik
H R / Heese, p. 154 / Hoge 307

PELMAN, Johan Coenraad
x c. 1800 Jamela Martha van der Kaap
J. 38

PEO, Johannes Hermanus
x 1771 Johanna Magdalena Scholtz van der Kaap
Heese, p. 120

PEROT, Jacob Joseph
x 1776 Hester Neethling
Heese, p. 120

PETERSEN, Johan (Thomas) (Petrus)
x 1791 Dorothea van Bengal, widow of Oltman Ahlers
Hoge, p.311 / CJ 3207

PESTER, Johan Carel Christian (Petzer)
x 1794 Maria Elizabeth Kilian, d.o. Florentina Moses van der Kaap
Hoge, p.309

PETRIE, Johan
x 1795 Hendrina Kraukhamer (Croukamp), d.o. Hendrina Magdalena van der Kaap
Heese, p. 154

PFAFF, Johan Carel Willem    Germany
x 1796 Clara Johanna (Blesser) van der Kaap, d.o. Paulina Frederika van der Kaap
Hoge, p.312

PFISTER, Johan Georg    Paarl
x ? Sara Catharina Bali
C: Johannes Lodewyk ≈ 1792
BR

PICARD, Louis
Amsterdam
x 1746 Johanna Catharina Markse van der Kaap, d.o. Christiaan van Bengal
E.M. Christina Louisa ≈ 1745
Heese, p.95

PIETERSE, Asseurus
x 1771 Johanna Christina Rekkers van der Kaap
Heese, p. 120

PIETERSE, Christiaan Frederik
x 1802 Anna Margaretha Keyser
Heese, p. 155

PIETERSE, Evert
Purmerend
x 1698 Susanna Catharina van Ceylon, former slave of Simon van der Stel
MR / BR

PIETERSE, Hermanus
x 1790 Eva Kemp van der Kaap, FB
MR

PIETERSE, Jacobus
E.M. Alida Vredenburg
C: Hendrik Reinhold ≈ 1738
BR

PIETERSE, Jan
x ? Helena van der Kaap
C: Susanna ≈ 1740
BR

PIETERSE, Jan
x Elsje Gerrits
Heese, p. 120

PIETERSE, Jeronimus
x 1785 Maria Magdalena van der Kaap
MR
PIETERSE, Severus
x ? Christina van der Kaap
C: Elizabeth ≈ 1773
BR

PIETERSE, Simon (freeborn) van der Kaap
x 1788 Elizabeth Beyers van der Kaap
Heese, p. 155

PIETERS, Johan Thomas\textsuperscript{51}
\hspace{1cm} Denmark
x Dorothea van Bengal
Test. 1790

PITSER, Carl Friedrich (Pitzer)
\hspace{1cm} x 1759 Maria de Wege
Heese, p. 120

PLAAGMAN, Frederik Simon
x 1751 Appolonia Jansz van der Kaap, d.o. Rebecca van Bengal
xx 1756 Helena Jansz van der Kaap, FB, former slave of Jannetje Johannes
Hoge, p.315 / MR

POGGENPOEL, Julius
\hspace{1cm} Hamburg
x 1784 Eva van der Kaap, FB
MR

POHL, Anton (Pool)
\hspace{1cm} Germany
E.M. Johanna Jacoba Jurgens, d.o. the free black Hans Jacob Jurgens
C: Johan Antony ≈ 1786
Hoge, p.317

POOL, Johannes
x 1715 Lucretia Touwke van Mauritius
MR

POOLMAN, Frederik Jan
\hspace{1cm} x 1765 Sara Elizabeth de Kat, d.o. Appolonia van der Kaap,
Heese, p. 120

\hspace{1cm} \textsuperscript{51} New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
POOLMAN, Johannes Adam
x 1788 Eva van Laar van der Kaap
MR / Heese, p. 155

POOLMAN, Johan Friedrich  Germany
x 1755 Cornelia de Vries, d.o. Flora van der Kaap
Hoge, p.317

POSTHUMUS, Joachim
x Elsje Catharina Beust van der Kaap, d.o. Anna Maria van der Kaap
Heese, p.77

POT, Balthazer
x 1714 Johanna Romond van Mauritius
MR

POTGIETER, Johannes
x 1712 Clara Herbst, d.o. Elizabeth van der Kaap
Heese, p.77

POTHARST, Johan Simon
x 1772 Maria Niemand
Heese, p.120

POTJE, Jacob
x 1714 Anna Louisa van der Kaap
MR

PRENGER, Johannes Fredrich
x 1794 Anna Elizabeth Kolbeck
Heese, p. 156

PRETORIUS, Dirk
E.M. Maria Magdalena van der Kaap
C: Dirk ≈ 1743
BR

PRETORIUS, Dirk
E.M. Maria (Hansen) van der Kaap
C: Sibella ≈ 1685
BR

© 2015 Delia Robertson
PRETORIUS, Johannes
x ? Helena Vosloo van der Kaap
Heese, p.77

PRETORIUS, Johannes
x 1714 Constantia van Batavia, widow of Joost Ventura
MR

PRINS, Jurgen Marthinus
x c. 1750 Agatha Kraaywinkel van der Kaap
Heese, p. 120

PRUYSSER, Carel David
x 1801 Eva Johanna van der Kaap
Heese, p. 156

PULSATOR, Jan
E.M. Cornelia Alexanders van der Kaap
C: Johannes Michiel ≈ 1748
BR

PUTTER, Hans
x ? Magdalena?
C: Margaretha ≈ 1704
BR

PUTTER, Jan
x ? Anna van der Zwaan
Heese, p.96

PYL, Abraham Bastiaans
x Cornelia Cornelisse (Claasen) van der Kaap, d.o. Catharina of Malabar
Heese, p.65

PYPER, Jan
x 1771 Magdalena Dorothea van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p.321

PYPER, Johan Christoph
x 1776 Johanna Christina van der Kaap
MR

Germany
Hildesheim
RAAMS, Willem
x Johanna van Graan, d.o. Rebecca van der Kaap
De V-P, p.744

RAATS, Pieter
x 1776 Rachel Abrahamse van der Kaap, FB
MR

RAATH, Philippus Arnoldus
x 1777 Johanna Agnieta Pieterse
Heese, p. 121

RASP, Christiaan
E.M. Flora van der Kaap
C: Christiaan = 1714
BR

RAVENS, Hendrik
x ? Aletta Geertruida Adriaanse van der Kaap, d.o. Frederik Adriaanse van der Kaap
De V-P, p.761

RECKENS, Otto
x 1763 Johanna van der Kaap, FB, wid. of Frans Adamse
MR

REDEKER, Johannes Arend
x 1758 Florentina (Daniels) van der Kaap, FB, wid. of Johan Georg Frick
Hoge, p.326

REEDELE, Frederik August
x 1754 Wilhelmina Constant
Heese, p. 121

REICHARDT, Johannes Georg
x 1800 Maria Magdalena Rosman van der Kaap
Heese, p.156

REICHARDT, Sebastian
x 1774 Rachel Adamsz van der Kaap
E.M. Maria van der Kaap
MR / Hoge, p.328
REIMERS, Herman (Reymens) Germany
x 1798 Rachel Christina van der Kaap, wid. of Samuel van Siam
MR

REIMERS, Jan Philip Hamel
x 1754 Susanna van der Kaap, FB
MR

REINDERS, Hendrik Frieseland
x 1786 Johanna Catharina Nothling van der Kaap
Heese, p. 157

REINHARD, Johan Heinrich Germany
x 1783 Johanna Magdalena Block, d.o. Susanna van der Kaap alias Van Wyk
Hoge, p. 330

REINHARD, Johannes Frederik
x 1799 Anna Carolina (Kirsten) van der Kaap
Heese, p. 158 / MR

RENKEN, Christoffel (Rinke) Groningen
x 1793 Sara Margaretha (Jacobs) van der Kaap
MR

RENEBEEK, Jan
x 1753 Francina van Mangeray, FB, former slave of Peter Lindblad
MR / Hoge, p. 332

RENTEL, Christoffel Germany
x 1796 Sara Magdalena de Leer, d.o. Martje van der Kaap
Hoge, p. 333

REPKE, Johan Godlieb
x 1798 Helena van der Kaap, FB
MR

RETIEF, Frans Johannes
x 1803 Christina Alesia Butger, d.o. Maria Magdalena Adehaan
MR

REYNDERS, Philip
E.M. Christina Susanna van der Kaap
C: Catharina Adriana ≈ 1748
BR

REYNEKE, Jan Andries
x 1771 Magdalena Barbara Hellard van der Kaap
MR

REYNEKE, Joachim
E.M. Maria van der Kaap (a free woman)
C: Maria Hendrina ≈ 1784
BR

RHEE, Detlef
x 1797 Johanna Catharina Karssouw, d.o. Anna Catharina van der Kaap
Hoge, p.334

RICHTER, Johan Heinrich
x 1795 Bernadina Wilhelmina Oppel
Heese, p. 157

RICKERS, Otto
x 153 Johanna van der Kaap, wid. of Frans Adams, FB
Hoge, p.337

RODRIQUES, Daniel Valentyn
Batavia
x 1707 Dina Valenty of Agra
MR

ROE, Jacob Christiaan
Europe
x 1795 Magdalena Barbara van der Kaap, wid. of J.A. Heyneke
MR

ROELOFSE, Christiaan
x 1756 Petronella (Heymans) van der Kaap
Heese, p. 122

ROELOFSE, Roelof
Bergen
x 1772 Jacoba Simons van der Kaap
MR

ROESTORF, Christiaan Johannes
x ? Elsje Smit van der Kaap
Heese, p.157
ROET, Zacharias (Rutke)  Scandinavia
x 1721 Maria van Madagaskar, FB
MR

ROJER, Johannes
x 1705 Maria Vermeulen, d.o. Catharina van Bengal, FB
MR

ROHRMAN, Johannes  Germany
E.M. Maria van der Kaap, FB
C: Wilhelmina Margaretha ≈ 1793
Hoge, p.343

ROLL, Emmanuel Jacobus
E.M. Sara Johanna van der Kaap
C: Pieter Tobias ≈ 1783
Hoge, p.343

ROLL, Pieter Tobias
x 1796 Susanna Jacoba Sweeden
E.M. d.o. Francina van der Kaap
Hoge, p.343

ROMOND, Gerrit
x ? Johanna van Madras
C: Cornelia ≈ 1709
BR / Heese, p.78

ROODMAN, Lourens (Rootman)
E.M. Elizabeth (Company slave) d.o. Jannetjie d.o. Sabina of Malabar
C: Lourens ≈ 1771 (adopted by his father)
Hoge, p.344

ROOS, Johan Michael
x 1786 Anna Margaretha Erencroon
Heese, p. 157

RORICH, Johan Nikolaus  Germany
x 1799 Catharina Hendrica Siedel
E.M. d.o. Regina Margaretha Lourens
Hoge, p.346

ROSA, Dominicus  Dunkirk
(alias Joseph CIGANICH)
x 1772 Lucia van Batavia, FB
MR

ROSE, Augustinus Abraham
x 1794 Elizabeth Hendriks van der Kaap
MR

ROSTOCK, Friedrich Christoffel
x 1768 Sara Cornelisse van der Kaap
Hoge, p.347

ROUWERS, Harmen, Bremen
x 1741 Maria Dorothea Sultania, d.o. the Rajah of Tambora
Hoge, p.348

RUDOLPH, Jan Willem
x 1775 Francina van der Kaap, FB, alias Francina Arendse/Carelse
Hoge, p.349

RUGE, Friedrich Georg Heinrich, Germany
x 1799 Magdalena Antonissen, d.o. Ontong alias Johan Christoffel Antonissen van Bali
Hoge, p.349

RUSSAU, Samuel
x 1781 Zacharia Ryk
Heese, p.158

RUTGERS, Hendrik, Maastricht
x 1790 Rosina Seeders van der Kaap, FB.
MR

RUTH, Zacharias
x Maria van Madagaskar, FB
OR 1721

RUSCH, Georg, Germany
x 1788 Susanna Jacoba Pieterse, d.o. Hendrik Pieterse van Ceylon, FB
Hoge, p.350

RUYTER, Marcus, Amsterdam
x 1715 Maria Goestav van Cabo
C: Jacobus
MR

RYKHEER, Wilhelm
x 1796 Johanna Voges
Heese, p.158

RYNWYK, Petrus
x 1770 Helena van Smittenberg, d.o. Helena van der Kaap
De V-P, p.830

SACHSE, Frans Rudolph
x ? Magdalena van der Kaap,
C: Frans Rudolph ≈ 1783
Hoge, p.352

SACHSE, Peter Andreas
x 1749 Christina de Vyf, d.o. the Chinese Abraham de Vyf
Hoge, p.352

SADIE, Johan Michael (Salty) Germany
x 1762 Sara Maria Nielson, van der Kaap
Hoge, p.354

SANDELER, Jacob Vienna
x 1744 Johanna Arends van der Kaap, FB., former slave of Pieter Hameling
Hoge, p.353

SAS, Jacob Swartland (Malmesbury)
x ? Jannetje van der Kaap, "Hottentot"
C: Jacob ≈ 1763
BR

SCHADENBERG, Jochem Matthys Germany
E.M. Maria Johanna Bastiaansz
C: Jochem M. ≈ 1748
BR

SCHAMREL, Johan Carl
x 1801 Anna Margaretha Joubert
Heese, p. 159
SCHEEFER, Hendrik
x 1709 Susanna Greeff\textsuperscript{52}
Heese, p.78

SCHEEPERS, Frederik
x 1737 Catharina Holman, d.o. Maria Louis van der Kaap
Heese, p.17

SCHEEFFER, Christiaan
x 1802 Margaretha Steenvat van der Kaap
Heese, p.159

SCHEEFFER, Jan Hendrik
x 1784 Alida Catharina (Siese) van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p.357

SCHENDEHUT, Johan Jurgen
x 1794 Anna Elizabeth van der Kaap
MR

SCHERENBECK, Johan C.J.
x 1786 Helena Philander van der Kaap
MR / Heese p.159

SCHEUBLE, Andries
x 1794 Johanna Catharina Middelkoop
Heese, p.159

SCHILDERMEYER, Joos
x 1782 Maria Jacobse van der Kaap
MR

SCHILDMYER, Joost Adolph
x 102 Maria Jacobse van der Kaap
MR

SCHILDWACHT, Jan Pieter

\textsuperscript{52} Susanna was included in GSG by Heese as the daughter of Susanna Claasz, presumed until 2006 to be of mixed race. Susanna Claasz was however born of two Dutch parents, and is therefore unlikely to be of mixed race. The following is her baptism entry in the baptism register of DRC, viz: “page 6, Anno 1672; den 14 Febr een dochterke van Claas Jacobz van Meldorp en Aagje Rycks syn huysvr’ wiert genaamt Susanna tot getuyge stont neeltje Roosen-daal huysvr’ van Frans Gerritz”. This connection was made by Richard Ball as presented here: http://www.eggsa.org/articles/SusannaClaasz/SusannaClaasz.htm (most recently accessed on 21 March 2009).
E.M. Rebecca van der Kaap, slave of Michiel Casparus Eksteen
C: Ryno Johannes ≈ 1792
BR

SCHINDEHÜTTE, Johan Georg
x 1794 Anna Elizabeth van der Kaap, d.o. Rachel van der Kaap
Hoge, p.361

SCHLENDER, Johan Nicolaus
E.M. Rachel van der Kaap
C: Johannes Nicolaus
Hoge, p.362

SCHOLTZ, Jan
E.M. Sara van Graan, d.o. a slave
C: Margaretha ≈ 1730
BR

SCHOLTZ, Jan
x 1794 Maria Catharina van der Kaap
C: Johanna Helena ≈ 153
BR / Hoge p.373

SCHOLTZ, Lodewyk
x 1789 Christina Frederika (Reens) Peensch, FB
MR / Hoge, p.374

SCHONKEN, Bartolomeus
x 1733 Leonora Claasen van der Kaap
Heese, p.17

SCHÖNNBERG, Valentin Alexis
E.M. Philida van der Kaap, FB
C: Alexander Andries ≈ 1783
Hoge, p.375 / Heese, p. 160

SCHOT, Willem Thomas
x ? Flora van Macassar
C: Baltus, Willem (Twins) ≈ 1718
BR

SCHREUDER, Coenraad
x 1788 Margaretha Geertruy van der Kaap
MR
SCHREUDER, Heinrich Adolf (Schröder)
x 1758 Louisa Smit, d.o. Christina Susanna van der Kaap, widow of FB Jan Willem Jansen
E.M. Anetta, slave
C: Adolph; adopted by his father in 1757
Hoge, p.379

SCHREUDER, Jan Jurgen
x 1729 Grisella (Sweetmans) van der Kaap
MR

SCHREUDER, Johan Heinrich (Schröder)
x 1728 Eva van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p.379

SCHREYN, Conrad
x 1763 Barbara Vogelzang van der Kaap, d.o. Francina van der Kaap
xx 1767 Clara Maria Pieterse van der Kaap, d.o. Pieter van Nias
xxx 1788 Margaretha Geertruyda van der Kaap
MR / Hoge p.380

SCHREYN, (Formerly Schrön), Conrad
x Clara Maria Pieterse (van der Kaap)
MOOC 14/1/102

SCHULER, Alexander
x ? Rosina van Bengal, his slave
C: Jan Joseph ≈ 1782
Hoge, p.381

SCHULER, Johannes
x 1796 Eva Florentina van der Kaap
MR

SCHULTZ, Jan Baptist
x 1792 Pamela van der Kaap, slave of Johannes Gysbert
Hoge, p.382

SCHUTS, Juriaan
x 1776 Anna Dorothea Zieteman van der Kaap
MR

53 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
SCHUTTE, Herman
x 1796 Christina Voges
Heese, p.160

SCHWARTZ, Christoph Friedrich
x 1798 Johanna Hargis, FB
Hoge, p.385

SCHWARTZ, Jacob
x 1779 Sophia Theart, d.o. Regina Elizabeth van Batavia
Hoge, p.385

SCHWARZENBERG, Georg Anton
x 1789 Cornelia Maria Timm, granddaughter of Flora Lammers van der Kaap,
Company slave
Hoge, p.386

SCHWEDE, Heinrich
x 1773 Helena (Beyers) van der Kaap
Hoge, p.387

SERFONTEIN, Willem (seun of Christina Abrahams van der Kaap)
x ? (before 1773) Anna of Sara van der Kaap
xx 1780 Aletta Jacoba Dethen
De V-P, p.869 / OR 1773

SETS, Johan Jurgen
E.M. Sara van der Kaap
Hoge, p.392

SEVENSTER, Frederik
x ? Johanna Stols
C: Winses Larus Johannes ≈ 1780
BR

SEYDLER, Erdmann
E.M. Johanna van der Kaap
C: Johanna Maria ≈ 1753
Hoge, p.393

SEYG, Johan Coenraad
E.M. Candasa van Madagascar

54 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
C: Francina van der Kaap

SIEBERG, Heinrich
Germany
x 1772 Helena Geyser, d.o. Angenita van der Kaap
Hoge, p.393

SIEBERT, Johannes
Germany
x 1769 Alida Ruveen, d.o. Florentina van der Kaap
Hoge, p.395

SIEDEL, Adam
Austria
E.M. Regina Margaretha Lourens - a “free woman”
Hoge, p.395

SIEMS, Johan Georg
x 1793 Elizabeth, van der Kaap, FB
C: Frederik Adolf ≈ 1783
(Siems freed both mother and son in 1790)
Hoge, p.397

SIESE, Adam
E.M. Juriana Frederika van Bengal, his former slave
C: Eva Catharina ≈ 1789
Hoge, p.397

SIEVERS, Johan Detlef
Germany
x 1794 Sophia Adriana Jacobs, d.o. Jacob Jacobsz van der Kaap and Sophia van der Kaap
Hoge, p.398 / Heese, p.160

SILBERBACH, Hans
x ? Ansela van der Kaap
Hoge, p.399

SIMONS, Johan Georg
x c. 1800 Elizabeth van der Kaap
J 37

SINGEUR, Jacob (Singens)
x ? Juliana van der Kaap
C: Frederik Christiaan
Lutheran Church, Cape Town
BR
SLIER, Willem
Hamburg
x 1780 Anna Catharina Voortman (Fortman) (Tulbagh)
DR/ MR

SMIT, Adolph Hendrik
x 1795 Johanna Christina Stents, d.o. Johanna Sophia Maria Fatima van der Kaap
Heese, p.161

SMIT, Carel Lodewyk
x 1782 Eva (Sophia) (Tamboer) van der Kaap, FB
xx ? Rosina Dorothea Andries, d.o. Rosina Dorothea Arends van der Kaap
Hoge, p.346

SMIT, Floris Jan
x 1800 Catharina Johanna Diederiks van der Kaap, d.o. Anna Maria van der Kaap
Heese, p. 161

SMIT, Hendrik Christoffel
Tulbagh
E.M. ? a Hottentot (no name)
C: Jacobus≈ 1760 (17 years)
BR

SMIT, Jan Hendrik Christoffel (Schmidt)
x 1760 Maria (Sultania) van der Kaap, alias Maria Juliana Jansen van der Kaap, d.o.
Jan Janse van Ceylon
and Rosetta van Bengal
HR/Hoge, p.366

SMIT, Johannes (Smidt)
Dilburg
x 1764 Hendrika van der Kaap, FB, wid. of Frans Jurgen Lampe, FB
MR / Hoge, p.366

SMIT, Johannes Petrus
x 1791 Christina van Zetten
Heese, p.161

SMIT, Nicolaas Franciscus
x 1789 Rosina Florentina Simonse, d.o. Clara Dirkse van der Kaap
MR

SMITH, Johan Frederik
Wittenberg
x 1796 Barbara Cornelia van der Kaap
MR

SMITSDORF, Gottfried  Germany
x 145 Johanna Elizabeth van der Kaap, FB, alias J. E. Alexander
Hoge, p.369

SMOOK, Johannes
x 1770 Johanna Magdalena van der Kaap., FB, alias J. M. de Needer
MR / Hoge, p.370 / C798

SMUTS, Diederik Willem
x ? Catharina van der Kaap
MOOC 8 / 76

SMUT, Jan Dordrecht
x 1798 Christina van der Kaap
MR

SMUTS, Michiel
x 1727 Clara Anna Harmse, d.o. Maria Beyers
Heese, p.98

SNAP, Jan Baltaser (Schnop)
x 1771 Anna van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p.372

SNIBBE, Dirk  Germany
x 1798 Johanna Antonetta Greyvenstein, d.o. Sophia van der Kaap
Hoge, p.372

SNYMAN (SNIJMAN), Hans Christoffel55 Heidelberg, Germany
Soldier banned to Robben Island
E.M. Catharina van Paliacatta, Company slave
C: Christoffel ~ 9 March 1669
CJ 1; C 281; C 2394

SNYMAN, Christoffel56 (s.o. Hans Christoffel Snijman and Catharina van Paliacatta; step son of Anthonij Jansz van Bengal, FB)
x c. 1690 Marguerite de Savoye
De V-Pama, p.907; MOOC 14 / 212

55 [Entry courtesy of Mansell G. Upham, October 2001]
56 [Revision to original entry courtesy of Mansell G. Upham, October 2001]
SNYMAN, Philippus
x 1726 Johanna Margaretha van Deventer
MR

SOL, Adam
x ? Maria of Malabar
C: Jacobus ≈ 1713
BR

SONDERMAN, Georg Christoffel
E.M. Spasie van der Kaap slave
C: Christina Dorothea ≈ 1787
x 1790 Maria Jacoba Johanna Carchaut, d.o. Anna Catharina van der Kaap
Hoge, p.400

SOUBLE, Johannes David    Switserland
E.M. Esther van der Kaap, a Baster-Hottentot
Hoge, p.486

SPAMER, Johannes
x 1789 Geertruyda Barbara Greyvenstein, d.o. Sophia van der Kaap
Hoge, p.402

SPIES, Philip Pka
x 1761 Johanna Catharina Niemand, d.o. Elizabeth van der Kaap
MR

SPOHLANDEM, Andries    Stockholm
x 1799 Christina Geertruida Hendriks, FB
MR / Heese, p.162

SPORKMAN, Arnold
x 1795 Dorothea van der Kaap
Heese, p.405

SPRANKE, Govert (Tranke?)    Amsterdam
x 1755 Maria Pira van der Kaap, wid. of Jacob Adamsz, FB
MR

SPRINGER, Jan Nicolaas (burgher)
x 1757 Dorothea Sophia van der Kaap, FB
E.M. Amelia Daale
C: Johanna Susanna ≈ 1753
Hoge, p.405

SPRUYT, Johannes
x 2.4.1758 Appolonia van der Kaap, freeborn
C 798

SPRUYT, Johannes
x 1776 Johanna van der Kaap
Heese, p. 124 / C798

SPRUYT, Johannes
x 1776 Appolonia van der Kaap
Heese, p.124 / C798

STAAK, Pieter
x 1799 Johanna Carolina van der Kaap, d.o. Rosina Johanna van der Kaap
MR

STAAL, Hendrik
E.M. Elizabeth van der Kaap
C: Johanna Elizabeth ≈ 1743
BR

STAAL, Hermanus
x 1791 Barendina Barends, d.o. Barend van Batavia
MR

STAGMAN, Johannes Petrus
Amsterdam
x 1791 Elizabeth Rosina Fabritius
C: Rosina Margaretha ≈ 1793
Heese, p. 162 / MR / BR (Lutherse Kerk)

STAPELBERG, Frans Hendrik
x 1776 Maria Elizabeth Pieterse, van der Kaap, d.o. Pieter van Bengal
Hoge, p.407

STAVORINUS, Jan
Haarlem
x 1724 Grisella van der Kaap, a Company slave
MR

STEENBERG, Johan Joorst (Steinberg)
x 1751 Christina de Vries, d.o. Flora Lammers van der Kaap
xx 1756 Johanna Christina van der Swyn, d.o. Rosalina van Bengal
Hoge, p.409 / Heese, p.125

STEENHARD, Antony
x 1799 Hester Hendriks van der Kaap
Heese, p.125

STEENKAMP, Lucas
x 1768 Johanna Zaal van der Kaap
Heese, p.125

STEENVAT, Johan
E.M. Rachel (Baster-Hottentot)
Hoge, p.408

STEINDEL, Alexander Ludwig
x ? Andryna Charlotta van der Kaap
C: Ludwig Jacob ≈ 1786
Hoge, p.409

STEMMET, Johannes Frederik
x 1782 Johanna Petronella Sadie
Heese, p.162

STENTS, Christiaan van der Kaap, alias “Meester” Stents
x 1769 Johanna Sophia Maria Fatima van der Kaap, daughter of a Company slave
MR / C798

STEYN, Douw Gerbrand
x 1685 Maria Lozee van der Kaap
MR / Heese, p.65

STEYN, Johannes Conrad (s.o. J.C. Steyn and Susanna Margaretha van der Kaap, FB)
x 1793 Susanna Margaretha van der Kaap
Heese, p.162 / Hoge, p.413 / C798

STIEBER, Johan Heinrich
E.M. Elizabeth (Nielsen) van der Kaap
C: Twee, gedoopt 1769
Heese, p.412
STIGLINGH, Johannes Salomon
x 1778 Magdalena Rooy
Heese, p. 163

STOBER, Jacob Friedrich
Germany
x ? Florentina Wilhelmina Kilian, d.o. Florentina Moses van der Kaap
Hoge, p.413

STOHRER, Johan Michiel
x ? Jacoba Petronella Hugo, d.o. Johanna Isaacs van der Kaap
C: Anna Maria ≈ 1796
Heese, p. 163 / BR / Hoge, p.414

STOLS, Willem (FB)58 Swartland (Malmesbury)
E.M. Kaatje
C: Maria ≈ 1769
x ? 1735 Anna of Beulen
BR

STORM, Abraham
x 1781 Christina Johanna Schols van der Kaap, d.o. Johanna van der Kaap
Heese, p.163

STORM, Andreas
x 1793 Rosina Sophia van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p.415

STOUTE, Jacobus Coenraad
x 1781 Johanna Regina Arendse van der Kaap
Heese, p. 163

STRESOW, Andries
x 1752 Catharina Beyers
Heese, p. 125

STRIKKE, Willem (Stricker)
x 1760 Dorothea van Batavia, freeborn
MR

STRUWIG, Johannes Groningen

x 1755 Christina de Vyf
MR

SUBKLEF, Michael          Germany
x 1750 Beatrix de Vyf, d.o. the Chinese Abraham de Vyf
H R

SUCO, Johan Paulus
x ? Deliana van der Kaap
Lutherse Kerk

SULTANIA, David (burgher)
x 3.7.1740 Maria Jordaan, wid. Johannes Pretorius
MR

SULTANIA, Isak (burgher)    Batavia
x 1734 Amelia Carels
xx 1756 Sophia Wurmer
MR

SUURHOF, Johan
x 1769 Anna Dirkse van der Kaap
Heese, p.125

SWANEBEK, Georg Frederik          Germany
x 1791 Catharina Frederica van der Kaap, FB
Hoge, p.385

SWANEPOEL, Jan
x 1783 Johanna de Preez van der Kaap
Heese, p.163

SWART(S), Jacob
x 1779 Sophia Thiart
Heese, p.163

SWART, Johannes
x 1750 Elsie Jansen
Heese, p.125

SWARTS, Carel Friedrich          Prussia
x 1796 Hendrina Magdalena Mynhardt
MR

SWARTS, Johannes Georg
x 1782 Johanna Magdalena du Val, FB
Heese, p.163

SWIEGER, Johan Valentyn
E.M. Louisa (Abrahamse) van der Kaap
C: Johannes Jacobus, Johanna ≈ 1762
Hoge, p.388

SYBRANDS, Andries
x ? Lena van der Kaap
C: Sybrand ≈ 1711
BR

TAUKEN, Johan Heinrich
x 1690 Catharina Kel van Batavia
Hoge, p.420 / VOC 4057

TEERLING, Willem
E.M. Maria van Bengal
C332 / CJ 291

TELBRAND, Christiaan
x 1785 Anna van der Kaap, FB
MR

TESCH, Johan Friedrich
Germany
Engaged to: Adriana Jacobs, d.o. Jacob van die Kus and Magriet van Madagaskar
Hoge, p.422

TESSELER, Andreas
x? Clara Dirks van der Kaap
C: Johanna Catharina
Hoge, p.486

TEULKE, Gerrit Hendrik
x 1761 Susanna Minnart Floris of Patna
MR

THERON, Pieter
x 1752 Hendrina Jansen
THEART, Hendrik (Tiaar)
x 1764 Regina Elizabeth van Batavia, FB
Hoge, p.423

THEART, Johan Hendrik
x 1787 Johanna Catharina van der Kaap
MR

THEUNISSEN, Johannes
x 1794 Johanna Helena Scholtz, d.o. Maria Catharina van der Kaap
MR

THIELE, Heinrich
x 1773 Susanna van der Kaap, alias Susanna van Wyk
Hoge, p.424

THIELE, Johan Andreas
x 1798 Wilhelmina Louisa Elizabeth (Wegstaan) van der Kaap
MR

THIELE, Johan Friedrich
x 1797 Paulina Frederika van der Kaap, FB
MR

THIELE, Johannes Gerhard
x 1797 Sara Johanna Madras van der Kaap
MR

THOMAS, Christiaan
x 1775 Catharina Christina van der Kaap
xx ? Johanna Catharine van der Kaap
MR

THOMAS, Hans
x ? Griet, a Hottentot
C: Catharina ≈ 1761
BR

THOMAS, Heinrich
x 1719 Wilhelmina Pieters d.o. Susanna Catharina van Ceylon.
Hoge, p.425
THOMAS, Jan Jacob (Thomsen)  
x ? Selmina van die Weskus (Indië)  
C: Johannes Thomas ≈ 1788  
Lutherse Kerk

THUYNSMA, Frans  
x 1773 Geertruida Wilhelmina Pitteljee, d.o. Johanna Wilkens van der Kaap  
Heese, p.126

THYS, Johannes Jacobus  
x 1797 Anna Wilhelmina Briel, d.o. Deborah Willemse van der Kaap  
Heese; p.164

TIEMS, Johan Georg  
x 1794 Elizabeth van der Kaap, FB  
MR

TIMM, Johan Rudolf  
x 1752 Eva de Vries, d.o. Flora Lammers van der Kaap  
Hoge, p.427

TISCHAAR, Hendrik59  
x 1764 Regina Elizabeth van Batavia  
CJ 791, 11

TOORN, Jan Christiaan  
x 1741 Geertruy (Muller) van der Kaap, FB  
MR

TOORN, Johannes  
x ? Margaretha Elizabeth Schreider  
De V-Pama, p.994

TREURNICHT, Hendrik60  
x 1707 Catharina van Koningshoven, d.o. the free black Jannetje Bort.  
Kronos 5, p. 39

TREURNICHT, Jan  
x ? Victoria van der Kaap

59 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001  
60 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
C: Gerrit Albrecht ≈ 1785
Lutherse Kerk

TREURNICHT, Jan Gerhardus
E.M. a Hottentot
C: Jan Frederik 1779
x 1775 Dorothea van der Schyff
BR

TROOST, Hans Rutger
E.M. Maria van Bengal, his slave whom he manumitted in 1687
C: Hendrik, Carel
Hoge, p.430 / BR 1687

TULKEN, Johannes
x 1796 Sara Johanna Smit van der Kaap, wid. of Kilian Bower (Bauer)
Hoge, p.430

ULRICH, Johan Adam
E.M. Carolina Charlotte Weber, slave
C: Frederik Philip ≈ 1785
Hoge, p.431 / Lutheran Church

UNGERER, Samuel Friedrich
x 1797 Maria Elizabeth (Huijsheer) van der Kaap
Heese, p. 165

UNSER, Nicolaas Andreas
E.M. Christina Voges, former slave of Ferdinand Voges
C: Hendrik ≈ 1790
Hoge, p.432

VALENTYN, Andries
x ? Johanna Jansz
C: Andries Jansz ≈ 1747
BR

VALENTYN, Johannes (burgher) van der Kaap
x 1775 Johanna Arendse van der Kaap
MR

VAN BEULEN, Jacobus
x 1744 Susanna Pienaar
Heese, p.84
VAN BEULEN, Jan (Beelen)
x 1748 Appolonia Isaaks van der Kaap
MR

VAN BEULEN, Jan Jans
x 1719 Anna (van der Heyde) van der Kaap, a former Company slave
De V-Pama, p.51 / Requesten 1, p.2 Heese, p.67 Hoge, p.38

VAN BLERK, Rogier Bernardus
x ? Busina van der Kaap
Heese p.133

VAN BOCKEN, Jacobus
x 1748 Johanna Mulder van der Kaap
MR

VAN CITERT, Johannes (Van Sittert)
x 1756 Maria Colyn
MR

VAN DEN BOSCH, Christiaan Carel
x 1729 Maria Dorothea Sultania of Tambora, d.o. the Rajah of Tambora
The Hague
MR

VAN DER BERGH, Jacobus Johannes
x 1776 Elizabeth Kamp
Heese, p.103

VAN DER BERGH, Jan
E.M. Magdalena van der Kaap
C: Maria Regina ≈ 1746
BR

VAN DER HEYDEN, Andries
x 1728 Maria Odendaal
Heese, p.90

VAN DER HEYDE(N), Jan Jansz
x 1707 Agnieta Colyn
MR

VAN DER LITH, Christiaan Johannes
x 1800 Anna Catharina Romond
Heese, p. 149

VAN DER MERWE, Willem Schalk
E.M. (Woman, an unknown slave)
C: Maria (x 1696 Paul Heyns)
Hoge, p. 161.

VAN DER SANDE, Rynier
x Elsje Basson
OR 1709

VAN DER SCHYFF, Hermanus (E.M. c.o. Maria Christina A.)
x 1763 Johanna Margaretha Boomhouwer van der Kaap
HR/DR

VAN DER SCHYFF, Johannes
x 1754 Magdalena Christina Adolphia van der Kaap
MR

VAN DER SCHYFF, Johannes Frederik
x 1800 Helena Elizabeth van der Kaap
MR

VAN DER SCHYFF, Johannes Martinus
E.M. Johanna Mulder, d.o. Wilbelmina van Macassar
De V-Pama, p.865

VAN DER SWAAN, Gerrit
x 1705 Agnita. Campher, d.o. Ansela van der Kaap, a slave
MR / Heese, p.79 / Hattingh, p.63

VAN DER VEEEN, Jan
x 1715 Lysbet Rootsteen (alias Rossouw), FB
MR / BR 1708

VAN DER VEEEN, Pieter61
E.M. Sanna Cornelia, a free black woman
C: Nelle
ISWM 3/13, Attest. 28.9.1776

61 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
VAN DER VELDE, Alexander van der Kaap  
x 1768 Anna Magdalena Valentynse van der Kaap  
MR

VAN DER VELDE, Johannes Daniel (vrycorps)  
x 1794 Elizabeth de Gunst  
MR

VAN DER WESTHUYSEN, Burgert  
x 1774 Anna Margaretha Hollman  
Heese, p. 128

VAN DER WESTHUYSEN, Cornelis  
Swartland (Malmesbury)

E.M. Francina, “Baster-Hottentot”  
C: Catharina ≈ 1759  
BR

VAN DER WILD, Jan Baptistsues  
x 1798 Catharina van der Kaap  
MR

VAN DOESBURG, Jan Gerrit  
x 1796 Maria Petronella Volraad, granddaughter van Anna van Jacoba van Petronella Lamberts van der Kaap, a Company slave  
Heese, p.136

VAN DYK, Burgert  
x 1701 Johanna Greeff, d.o. Susanna Claesen van der Kaap62  
Heese, p.70

VAN DYK, Johannes  
x? Catharina van Koningshoven, d.o. Jannetje Bort van der Kaap  
Heese, p.87

VAN DYK, Pieter Jans (Joost Pieter)  
E.M. Helena Siewerts (slave)  
C: Andries

---

62 Susanna was born of two Dutch parents, and is therefore unlikely to be of mixed race. The following is her baptism entry in the baptism register of DRC, viz: "page 6, Anno 1672; den 14 Febr een dochterke van Claas Jacobz van Meldorp en Aagje Rycks syn huysvr' wiert genaamt Susanna tot getuyge stont neeltje Roosen-daal huysvr' van Frans Gerritz". This connection was made by Richard Ball as presented here: http://www.eggsa.org/articles/SusannaClaasz/SusannaClaasz.htm (most recently accessed on 21 March 2009).
E.M. Elizabeth van Wyk
Leibbrandt Manuscript, 16 / BR

VAN DYK, Sybrand
x 1733 Alida Aletta Bries
MR

VAN DYK, Willem
x 1754 Catharina Isabella Hagedoorn
MR

VAN ES, Evert
x 1796 Eva Arendse van der Kaap
MR

VAN EYK, Meyndert
x 1717 Helena Johanna Leendertse van der Kaap, FB
MR

VAN EYK, Willem
x 1768 Geertruyda Ackerman, d.o. Maria Magdalena Vierabend
Heese, p. 107

VAN GEEMS, Hendrik
x c. 1800 Christina Wilhelmina van der Kaap

VAN GELDERSHEIM, Oloff
E.M. Catharina van der Kaap
C: Dorothea Leonora ≈ 1773
BR

VAN GRAAN, Carel Ernst (s.o. Rebecca van der Kaap)
x 1773 Anna de Vries
MR

VAN GRAAN, Godlieb Hermanus
x 1797 Appolonia Johanna de Kat
MR

VAN GRAAN, Jacobus (s.o. Rebecca van der Kaap)
x 1744 Johanna Franke van der Kaap
MR

VAN GRAAN, Otto Ernst
x 1704 Rebecca van der Kaap, d.o. Moses van Macassar
MR

VAN HELSDINGEN, Jan Hendrik
x ? Elizabeth Snyman
Heese, p.89

VAN HOOVEN, Bernhardus
x Adriana Jacobs, d.o. Magrieta van Madagaskar
De V-Pama, p.13

VAN HOFF, Lambert Lourens         Norway
x 1685 Margaretha van der Kaap
MR

VAN KONINGSHOVEN, Dirk63
x 1686 Jannetje Bort, ex Company slave
Kronos 5, p. 39

VAN KOPPEN, Jacobus Michiel
x 1767 Elizabeth Kluysman van der Kaap
MR

VAN LAAR, Frans Leuwenhof         Batavia
x 1768 Rosina Paulina Daniels
xx 1772 Elizabeth Davids van der Kaap
MR

VAN LAAR, Jacobus
x Johanna Heylon, d.o. Johanna van Madras
Heese, p.74

VAN LOCHERENBERG, Jan
x 1764 Geertruida Abigael de Weege
Heese, p.116

VAN MARLO, Harmen
x Isabelle van Ceylon FB

63 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
OR 1735 / 1741

VAN MIDDELKOOP, Goris Jans
x 1757 Johanna Cornelia Valentyn van der Kaap
MR

VAN NIEKERK, Johannes Albertus
x 1799 Anna Maria Gertse van der Kaap
Heese, p.152

VAN NIEROP, Francois
x 1754 Wilhelmina Verbeek
Heese, p. 119

VAN NIMWEGEN, Johannes64
x 1799 Maria Sevenster (Crause)
Heese, p. 153

VAN OLESEN, Harmen (von Ohlen) Bremen
x 1757 Johanna Rebecca Jans van der Kaap, d.o. Johannes Jans van Ceylon
Hoge, p.300

VAN RENSBURG, Willem65
x 1799 Sara Petronella Weesburg
Heese, p. 157

VAN RUBBERG, Wolf Frederik Kiel
x 1779 Magdalena Plooy van der Kaap
MR

VAN SMITTENBERG, Jan The Netherlands
x1747 Helena Bakker van der Kaap, FB
MR / BR

VAN SOEST, Jan
E.M. Cornelia Constant
C: Frans Hendrik ≈ 1745
x Johanna Claasen
C: Josina Magdalena ≈ 1745
MR / BR

64 [Delport, Stef: “Van Nimwegen (Van Enwegen),” Familia Vol. 27, no.1, 1990, p.8.]
65 [van Rensburg, A.M.: “Claas Jansz van Rensburg”, Familia Vol. 25, no. 4, 1988, p.89-95 — Willem van Rensburg is a direct descendant of Claas Jansz]
VAN STADEN, Willem Hendrik  
x 1797 Anna Catharina Geertruyda Stalts  
Heese, p. 162

VAN TONDER, Adolph  
x 1707 Cornelia Claasen, d.o. Catharina van Malabar  
MR

VAN TONDER, Willem  
x 1788 Elizabeth Johanna Pelier  
Heese, p. 164

VAN VREDE, Hendrik  
x Catharina van der Kaap  
Heese, p. 127

VAN WATEREN, Jan  
E.M. a “Baster-Hottentot”  
C: Sibella Christina ≈ 1753  
BR

VAN WIELIGH, Nicolaas (Von W.)  
E.M. Magdalena Adolfs  
C: Elizabeth Maria ≈ 1737  
BR

VAN WYDE, Frederik Bernardus 66  
x Johanna Maria van Bengal  
Test. 1785

VAN WYK, Ary  
x 1711 Anthonetta Campher  
Heese, p. 82.

VAN WYK, Willem  
x ? Lysje van der Kaap, Hottentot  
C: Elsje ≈ 1768  
BR

VAN WYNGAARDEN, Pieter Jansz  
x 1727 Christina Human d.o. Lysbeth Vion van der Kaap

66 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
MR / BR / Heese, p.101

VAN WYNGAARDEN, Pieter Amsterdam
x 1795 Christina Elizabeth Borstelman, d.o. Sara Pieterse van der Kaap

VAN ZYL, Gideon
x 1729 Maria Elizabeth van Eeden, d.o. Regina Christina Deetlof, alias Arendsdorp
Heese, p. 101

VAN ZYL, Johannes
x 1732 Catharina van Eeden, d.o. Regina Christina Deetlof, alias Arendsdorp
Heese, p.101

VELBRON, Christiaan
x 1785 Johanna van der Kaap, FB, ex-slave of Pieter Hacker
MR / Leibbrandt Req., 1, p. 172

VELD(S)MAN, Johannes Godlieb Tulbagh
x 1765 Martha van der Kaap, a 'Baster-Hottentot"
BR / MR / Hoge, p.434

VELLET, Charl Marthurel St. Domingo
x 1799 Johanna Alexander van der Kaap
MR

VELT, Matthys
E.M. Maria Dorothea Sultania
C: Christina ≈ 1738 MR
BR

VENTURA, Abraham
x 1787 Helena Alida Picard, d.o. Christina van Bengal
MR

VENTURA, Adriaan
x 1776 Helena Rosina de Winst
xx 1785 Johanna Paulina
MR

VERBEEK, Jan
x ? Catharina Jacobs van der Kaap, FB, d.o. Martina Manuels
VERBEEK, Jan  
x ? Dorothea Raats, d.o. Wilhelmina Vermeulen  
Heese, p.99

VERKOUTER, Frans  
The Netherlands  
x 1710 Maria van Bengal, wid. of FB Isaak van Bengal  
MR

VERMAAK, Gerrit Augustinus  
E.M. Catharina van Colombo  
C: Hermanus ≈ 1713  
BR

VERMAAK, Hermanus  
x 1740 Eva Bastiaans van der Kaap, d.o. Johanna van Ceylon  
Heese, p.99

VERMAAS, Hendrik Cornelis  
x 1803 Anna Maria Augryn  
Heese, p.165

VERMEULEN, Jan Willemsz  
Utrecht  
x 1694 Catharina (Opk1im) van Bengal, FB  
MR / BR

VERMEULEN, Johannes  
x 1739 Magdalena (Tol) van der Kaap  
MR / BR

VERMEULEN, Sybrand  
x 1708 Susanna van Koningshoven van der Kaap  
Heese, p.80

VEURES, Hermanus  
E.M. Maria Petronella Jurgens, d.o. FB Hans Jacob Jurgens and Flora Lammers  
C: Johanna Florentina ≈ 1770  
Hoge, p.435

VEYL, Johan Friedrich  
Plüderhausen  
x 1793 Johanna Elizabeth Andriesse, d.o. Rosina Dorothea van der Kaap
De V-Pama, p.1024

VICTOR, Jacobus
E.M. a Slave
C: Christiaan ≈ c.1724
BRD 12

VILJOEN, Johannes
x 1708 Catharina Snyman
Heese, p.81

VISAGIE, Barend
x 1801 Eva Susanna Isaaks van der Kaap
Heese, p. 165

VISAGIE, Johannes
Stellenbosch
x 1782 Rachel Susanna van der Kaap, FB
MR

VISSER, Coenraad
x 1685 Catharina Everts van der Kaap, alias Catharina van der Zee?
Heese, p.66

VISSER, Jan Coenraad
x ? Maria van Negapatnam
C: Pieter ≈ 1697
C: Maria ≈ 1699
BR

VISSER, Pieter
E.M. Adriana van Batavia
C: Emmerentia ≈ 1740
BR

VISSER, Simon Johannes
x Maria Christina Krull, d.o. David Krull
De V-Pama, p. 1066

VIVIERS, Abraham
x Jacoba Johanna Bezuidenhout. (She had an illegitimate child with the Bastard Hottentot Martinus Smit)

67 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
E.M. a Hottentot women; she gave birth to three children fathered by Viviers.
1 / SWM 3 / 14 (1781); 1 / SWM 6 / 1 Minutes of 11.4.1774

VLOTMAN, Johannes
x 1736 Johanna Romond, d.o. Johanna van Madras
Heese, p.99

VOBERG, Jan Elias
x 1778 Helena Elizabeth van Ceylon, wid. of David van Ceylon, FB
Hoge, p.106

VOGELSANG, Johan Georg
E.M. Sara Antonetta van der Kaap
C: Anna Maria ≈ 1789
Hoge, p.437

VOGES, Johan Pieter
x 1760 Petronella Jacoba Tomasse, FB
C: Pieter
LM 16, 19.11.1790 / Hoge, p.438

VOGT, Dirk (Voogd)
E.M. Sara van der Kaap
C: Alida ≈ 1793
Hoge, p.438

VOLMER, Johan Gustav
E.M. Kaatje van Ceylon, slave of Volmer
C: Six children
Hoge, p.440 / B.O. 130

VOLRAAD, Johan Germany
x 1768 Anna Jacobs van der Kaap, FB, former Company slave and daughter of Jacoba
of Petronella Lammers (matron of the Company slave lodge)
Hoge, p.440

VOLRAAD, Nicolaas (seun van Anna Jacoba van der Kaap)
x 1789 Adriana Patinger van Belfort
MR

VOLSCHENK, Evert
x 1732 Sara van Graan
Heese, p.99
VOLSTEEDT, Floris 68
x 1795 Maria Voges
Heese, p. 166

VON HOFEN, Heinrich Herman Germany
E.M. Clarasina, FB
C: Hendrik Daniel born c. 1780
Hoge, p.166

VAN OHLEN, Herman Bremen
x 1757 Johanna Rebecca Jansz van der Kaap, d.o. Johannes Jansz van Ceylon, FB
xx 1762 Maria Pera (Pirra) van der Kaap
Hoge, p.301

VON RUHBERG, Wolf Friedrich Germany
x 1779 Margaretha du Plooy, d.o. Regina van Bengal
MR

VON WIELIGH, Nicolaas (also VAN W.)
x 1757 Anna Sara Grutter, d.o. Rebecca van der Kaap
Heese, p.129

VON WINTERTHUR, Johan
x 1783 Maria Catharina Arends, widow van Johannes Hendrik van Batavia
Hoge, p.487

VOOGD, Dirk
E.M. 1793 Sara van der Kaap
Heese, p. 166

VOORMEESTER, Andries
x 1688 Catharina van die Kus (or Bengal) FB, wid. of Cornelis Claasen van Utrecht
Hoge, p.441

VOORN, Lambertus
x 1764 Maria Weyers van der Kaap
MR

VOORTMAN, Hendrik (Frederik) Tulbagh
x ? Catharina, a Hottentot, alias Johanna Catharina (Tol) van der Kaap
C: Jan, Susanna, Hendrik ≈ 1747
BR

VOS, Jan Hendrik  
x 1748 Johanna Bok  
MR

VOS, Johan Jurgen  
x 1731 Clara Bok  
MR

VOSLOO, Arnoldus  
x 1756 Anna Catharina Verkouter  
Heese, p. 127

VOSLOO, Johannes  
Helena van Malabar - probably the mother of his children  
Böeseken, p. 174

VOSLOO, Johannes  
x 1718 Gerbregt Herfst, d.o. Lijsbet (Sanders) (Louis) van der Kaap  
Heese, p. 100

WAARLAND, Siebert  
x ? Amelia van Macassar  
C: Jacobus Siewert ≈ 1784  
Lutheran Church (BR)

WAAYWOORD, Isaac  
x 1735 Magdalena Christina Adolfia van der Kaap  
MR

WAGENAAR, Antony  
x 1722 Helena Siewers van der Kaap  
Hoge, p.443

WAGENAAR, Jacob Heinrich  
x 1775 Johanna Maria van Bengal, FB, wid. of Johannes Kinneke  
Hoge, p.443

WAGENAAR, Johan Pieter  
x 1769 Maria de Wege  
Heese, p. 128
WAGENAAR, Johannes Adolph
x 1799 Maria Magdalena Hillegers
Heese, p. 166

WAGENAAR, Philip
x 1797 Catharina Johanna Kannemeyer
Heese, p. 166

WAGNER, Carel Friedrich                            Germany
x 1796 Anna Elizabeth Greiner, ≈ 1769, adopted by Greiner, d.o. Elizabeth van
Jacoba van Petronella Lammers, a Company slave
Hoge, p.443

WAGNER, Hans Matthias
E.M. Helena van der Kaap
C: Hans Joachim ≈ 1787
Hoge, p.443

WAGNER, Johan Adolph                              Germany
x 1799 Maria Magdalena Hilligers, d.o. Johanna Maria van der Kaap
Hoge, p.443

WAGNER, Johan Philip
x 1797 Catharina Johanna Kannemeyer, d.o. Magdalena van der Kaap.
Hoge, p.444

WAGNER, Michael
x 1796 Sara Christoffelina (Nielsen) van der Kaap
Hoge, p.445

WAHL, Hans Christiaan
x 1757 Christina Gerrits, granddaughter van Susanna van Bombassa69, FB
Hoge, p.445

WALDECK, Johannes70
x c. 1795 Dorothea Wilhelmina Jansen van der Kaap
Heese, p. 167

WALLENDORF, Hendrik Nicolaas
x 1783 Rosina Jacoba Abrahamse van der Kaap, d.o. Johan Abrahams van die Kus

69 Susanna’s origin is more likely to have been Mombasa, Kenya, and Susanna therefor African not
Asian. My thanks to Mansell Upham for pointing this out.
WALTER, Ernst Frederick\textsuperscript{71}  
x Catryn van der Kaap  
OR 1696 (Drakenstein)  

WALTER, Moritz  
x 1712 Geertruyd van der Kaap  
E.M. Maria van Malabar  
C: Dorothea \approx 1711  
MR / BR  

WALTERS, Samuel  
E.M. Catryn van Ceylon, slave Samuel Elsevier  
C: Lodewyk Bernardus \approx 1710  
BR  

WANNER, Georg  
x 1770 Magdalena Johanna van der Kaap, FB, d.o. Lea van der Kaap and Jacob Barck van Königsberg  
C: Georg Josef \approx 1770, member of the Vrijcorps  
Hoge, p.487 / MR / BR  

WANTRANC, David (Wandrag)  
x 1793 Elizabeth Maria Peensch, d.o. Catharina van der Kaap  
Hoge, p.448  

WASSENAAR, Albert Nicolaas  
Amsterdam  
x c.1802 Maria Magdalena Dykman, d.o. Christina van der Kaap  
De V-Pama, p.1103  

WEBER, Jan Hendrik  
x 1775 Dorothea (Couvert) van der Kaap, FB, d.o. Regina van der Kaap  
MR / Hoge, p.449 / Heese, p. 128  

WEBER, Johannes Marthinus (Weeber)  
x 1787 Johanna Wilhelmina Brevis  
MR  

WEBER, Johan Valentyn  
E.M. Lea, Weber’s slave, freed 1786  

\textsuperscript{71} New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
WEBER, Philip
x 1784 Dorothea Magdalena van der Kaap., FB
Hoge, p.450

WEDEKIND, Heinrich
E.M. Jannetje van Wyk
C: Engela ≈ 1712
Hoge, p.450

WEDEMEYER, Christiaan Wilhelm
x 150 Sara Wilhelmina Schreyer, d.o. Clara Maria Pieterse van der Kaap
Hoge, p.451

WEESBERG, Diederik Johannes
x 1799 Engela Christina Adehaan
MR

WEESBERG, Dirk
? E.M. Francina van Mangeray?
C: Dirk
Hoge, p.451

WEESBERG, Dirk (van der Kaap)
x 1762 Maria Rosalina Hoffman
Heese, p. 128

WEINSTRAUCH, Hans Christiaan
x 1746 Anna Elizabeth Stavorinus, d.o. Grisella van der Kaap
Hoge, p.453

WELGEMOED, Johannes Godlieb
x 1796 Magdalena Catharina Keyser
Heese, p. 167

WEMMERS, Jacob
x 1760 Rachel van der Kaap., FB
C: Regina Elizabeth≈ 1759
Hoge, p.454

WENTZEL, Carel David
x 1751 Aurelia Stavorinus, d.o. Grisella van der Kaap
WEPENER, Joachim Ernst
E.M. Regina, Wepener’s slave
C: Agt kinders
x 1739 Anna Willemse, d.o. Maria van Bengal
Hoge, p.455

WERNICH, Jacobus Martinus
x 1803 Stensia Sophia Stents van der Kaap
Heese, p. 168

WESSELS, Wessel
x 1737 Susanna Odendaal
Heese, p. 100

WIEBO, Johan Dietrich
x 1798 Maria Louisa van der Kaap
MR

WIEDERHOLD, Wilhelm Lodewyk
x 1699 Henrietta Wittebol van der Kaap
De V-Pama, p. 1129

WIEHAHN, Georg Jacob
x 1798 Adriana Jacoba van der Kaap, alias A.J. Pepie, alias A.J. van der Burg
MR / Hoge, p.461

WIESE, Carel Georg
x 1732 Johanna Jacoba Colyn
Hoge, p.462

WILDEMAN, Albert
x 1785 Anna Catharina Schrader van der Kaap, d.o. Dorothea van der Kaap
Heese, p. 168

WILKES, Hermanus
x ? Jacomyntje van Eere, Hottentot
C: Hermanus Frederik ≈ 1760
BR

WILKENS, Jan Willem
x 1748 Maria Juliana Constant
xx 1756 Anna Susanna Wepener, granddaughter of Maria van Bengal
Hoge, p.463

WILLEMSE, David van der Kaap
x 1793 Grietje Lockenberg
MR

WILLEMSE, Gent van Leeuwaarden
x 1691 Magteld Maria Cornelisse van Bengal
Heese, p.82 / Hattingh, p.63

WILLEMSE, Simon
x 1758 Barbara Sara van der Kaap
MR

WILLEMSE, Willem Graaff Reinet
x 1789 Catharina Toorn
MR

WILLENBERG, Bernhard Keulen
x 1798 Susanna Magdalena Valentynse, d.o. Johannes Valentynse van der Kaap
MR

WIND, Johannes Jonas
x 1759 Helena Jacobse, van der Kaap, FB
MR

WISPELER, Jacob
x 1783 Louisa Adriaanse van der Kaap, d.o. Eva van der Kaap.
Hoge, p.467

WITHOFT, Johan Heinrich
RE. Rosalyn van der Kaap, Withof se former slave
C: Johan Hendrik = 1773
x 1796 Christina Jacobs van der Kaap
MR / Hoge, p.468

WOLFF, Curt Andreas
E.M. Sara van der Kaap, Wolff’s servant housekeeper
C: Sara Johanna ≈ 1782
Hoge, p.469

WOLFF, Johan Hendrik
x 1790 Gesina Christina Ahlers
CJ 3207

WOLFSEN, Thomas
E.M. Susanna van der Kaap
C: Elizabeth ≈ 1706
Hoge, p.471

WOLTERING, Jan Harmen
x Lucretia van Bengal
OR 1712

WOUDBERG, Pieter
x 1777 Susanna van Beulen
Heese, p. 129

WYTZEL, Christiaan Frederik
Tulbagh
x ? Barbara, “Baster-Hottentot”
C: Susanna Sophia ≈ 1778
C: Helena ≈ 1778
BR

YSELLE, Johan Christian
Bern
x 1762 Johanna Dorothea van Daleen van der Kaap
MR
.

ZAAKEN, Johan Frederik
Koerland
x 1793 Delia van der Kaap, FB
MR

ZAAYMAN, Daniel
x Pieterella Meerhoff, d.o. Eva, the Hottentot in Van Riebeeck’s household
C: Johannes and Christiaan ≈ 1709
BR / OR 1709

ZAAYMAN, Pieter
x 1712 Anna Marie Koopman
Heese, p.82
ZEEGER, Carl Frederik
x 1798 Sophia Susanna van der Kaap
MR

ZEEGERS, Johan Pieter
x 1764 Eva van der Kaap., FB
MR / C 798

ZEELIE, Johannes Frederik (Zeele)
Tulbagh
x 1769 Maria (Stols) van der Kaap, Hottentot K; Johanna e.a. ≈ 1757
BR

ZEEMAN, Mattys
x 1777 Johanna Magdalena Christiaanse, d.o. Johannes Christiaan van die Kus and
Judith van Negapatnam
MR

ZEEMAN, Pieter
x 103 Catharina Verbeek
Heese, p.130

ZEILER, Johan Friedrich
x 1794 Dorothea Catharina Muller
xx Johanna Wilhelmina Andriesse, d.o. Dorothea Rosina Arends van der Kaap
Hoge, p.475

ZELLER, Johannes Heinrich
Germany
x 1789 Amelia van der Kaap
Hoge, p.476 / Heese, p. 169

ZIEDEMAN, Godfried
x 1756 Margaretha Cornelia van Graan
Heese, p.130

ZIEDEMAN, Siegfried
x 1789 Johanna Florentina Veures
Heese, p. 169

ZIN, Christiaan Philip
x c. 1800 Johanna van der Kaap
J 38
ZINN, David, matroos van die VOC
x 1794 Eva Moses van der Kaap, freeborn
Hoge, p.477

ZSCHECH, Daniel Gottfried (SCHEG)
x 1754 Engela de Here van der Kaap, FB
xx 1756 Maria van der Kaap, FB, d.o. Florentina van der Kaap
Hoge, p.479 / MOOC 8 / 76
"B" - MARRIAGES AND OTHER UNIONS BETWEEN COLOURED (ALPHABETICAL BY SURNAME) - 1652 - c.1795

ABRAHAMSE, Abraham van der Kaap, FB
x 1775 Eva Solomonse van der Kaap
MR

ABRAHAMSE, Adam (freeborn) van der Kaap
x 1768 Christina Maria van der Kaap
MR

ABRAHAMSE, Isaac
x 1784 Johanna Maria Carchaut
MR

ABRAHAMSE, Jacobus Johannes
x 1785 Eva van der Kaap.
MR

ABRAHAMSE, Jan van die Kus, FB
x 1760 Rosina van der Kaap., FB
MR

ABRAHAMSE, Jan van die Kus, FB
x 1783 Lucretia van der Kaap, FB
MR

ABRAHAMSE, Johannes van der Kaap
x 1757 Elizabeth Adamse, van der Kaap, widow of Adam Paulse
MR

ADAHAAN, Ibrahim van der Kaap (De Haan)
x 1722 Helena Valentyn van der Kaap
MR

ADAMS, Adam
E.M. Francina Cornelia van der Kaap
C: Dina, Regina ≈ 1773
BR

ADAMS, Adam van der Kaap, FB
x 1789 Cornelia Pieters van der Kaap
MR
ADAMS, Frans van der Kaap, FB
x 1754 Johanna van der Kaap, FB
MR

ADAMS, Jacobus
x 1747 Maria Pira van der Kaap, she remarried to Govert Spranke from Amsterdam in 1755
MR

ADAMS, Jan (burgher) van der Kaap
x 1774 Elizabeth van der Kaap
MR

ADAMS, Johannes Adam
x 1775 Johanna Maria Simons
MR

ADAMS, Pieter
E.M. Catharina van der Kaap
C: Pieter Adam ≈ 1748
BR

ADRIAANSE, Frederik
x c. 1800 Johanna Catharina van der Kaap
J37

ADRIAANSE, Johannes (burgher) van der Kaap
x 1738 Rachel Adolphia van der Kaap
MR / OR 1745

ANDRIESEN, Roelof
x Catharina Petronella van der Kaap
MR

ANTHONISSE, Johannes (burgher) van der Kaap
x 1766 Eva van der Kaap, FB
MR

ALEXANDER, Benjamin FB
x 1775 Christina Catharina Barendse van der Kaap
MR / C 798
ALEXANDER, Lodewyk
x 1799 Rosina van der Kaap.
MR

ARENDS, Arend, FB
x 1764 Christina Thomas van der Kaap
C: Christiaan, David, Johannes = 1759
BR

ARENDS, Jacobus, FB
x 1785 Hendrina Johanna
MR

ARENDS, Johannes
x 152 Rebecca Johanna van der Kaap
MR

ARENDS, Moses
x 1788 Claasje van der Kaap
MR

ARENDS, Moses
x 1797 Johanna Catharina Mitzer van der Kaap
MR

ARENDS, Thomas
x 1759 Clara Dirkse van der Kaap
MR

BALIE, Jan s.o. Jacob van Bali and Eva van der Kaap.
x Elizabeth Catharina Zinck, d.o. Pieter Zinck
BR (Graaff Reinet)

BASTIAANS, Frans, FB
x 1769 Rachel van der Kaap.
MR

BROMMERT, Adriaan Johannes, FB, Brommert’s ex-slave
x 1781 Rosina Isaacs, FB, Juf. Rabie’s former slave
C: Andries Johannes Beck (vrycorps) c. 1775
C 798
CESARS, (CEASARS) Hendrik van der Kaap
x 1787 Johanna Catharina Staal
MR

CESARS, Petrus van der Kaap
x 1787 Johanna Maria (Barends) van der Kaap
MR

CESARS, Willem van der Kaap
x 1787 Helena Christina (van der Velde) van der Kaap
MR

CHRISTIAANS, David FB
x 1783 Augustina Petronella (Pieterse), FB van der Kaap,
MR

COLLIS, Johannes van der Kaap, FB.
x 1792 Johanna Helena van der Kaap, FB
MR

CONSTANT, Hendrik Macassar, FB.
x 1708 Lena Felix van Macassar, FB.
MR

CONSTANT, Job FB
x Adriana van die Kus FB
OR 1735

CORNELISSEN, Claas van der Kaap
x 1690 Bertrise van Coechin, FB
MR

CORNELISSEN, Jacob Ceylon
x 1692 Neeltje van Macassar, FB
xx 1700 Sara van Madagaskar, FB
MR

CORNELISSEN, Jacobus (widower), FB Batavia
x 1772 Florentina van Malabar, FB
MR

DAALE, Ary, FB van der Kaap
x 153 Helena Christina van der Kaap, FB
MR
DANIELS, Adolph van der Kaap
x 1751 Apolonia Janse van der Kaap
xx 1762 Helena Adriana Davidse van der Kaap
MR

DANIELS, Christiaan van der Kaap
x 1789 Agnita Christina van Jafnapatnam, FB
MR

DANIELS, Christoffel, freeborn
x 126 Cornelia Pieterse
xx 1771 Johanna Catharina Janse van der Kaap, freeborn
MR / C 798

DANIELS, Daniel
x 1750 Johanna Rebecca
MR

DANIELS, Daniel van der Kaap
x 1771 Dina Solomonse van der Kaap
MR

DANIELS, Johannes Cornelis (burgher)
x 1791 Margaretha Wilhelmina Michels
MR

DANIELS, Josephus
x 1785 Cecilia Wilhelmina Hendriks van der Kaap
MR

DANIELS, Moses (burgher) van der Kaap
x 1773 Anna Sophia Neermeyer van der Kaap, FB
MR / BR

DANIELS, Paul van der Kaap
x 1749 Abigael (Voorn) (Latus) van der Kaap
MR / BR

DANIELS, Paul
x 1775 Sara Christina Daniels
MR
DAVIDS, Adolph
x 1746 Adriana Jacobs
MR

DAVIDS, Jacob
x 1763 Susanna Jacobse (Jacobsz) van Bougis
MR

DAVIDS, Pieter
x ? Catharina van der Kaap
C: Pieter ≈ 1748
BR

DAVIDS, Moses (burgher), FB?
x 1762 Elizabeth Pilliers van der Kaap
xx 1788 Johanna Venberg
MR

DE BOONE, Isaak Joost, FB
x 1751 Adriana van die Kus, FB
MR

DE LATER, Antony, FB
x 1671 Catharina van Bengal, FB
MR

DE LATER, Antony
x 1666 Annika van Bengal
xx 1673 Lijsbet van Bengal
MR

DE SILVA, Antony from Coylang¹
x Pieke van Couchin
OR 1703

DE VYF, Abraham (previously JUKO)
China
x 1702 Maria (Jacobs) van Batavia alias Maria van Jacob
MR / OR 1709

DE VYF, Daniel
x? Maria van der Kaap
C: Hendrina ≈ 1725
BR

¹ New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
DE VYF, Daniel
E.M. Flora van der Kaap
C: Lucretia ≈ 1735
BR

DE WINST, Daniel
x 1764 Helena Johanna Augustina van der Kaap, FB
MR

DE WINST, Moses, FB
x 1742 Rebecca Daniels, van der Kaap, FB
MR

ERENTSE, Ernst (Munnik’s slave)
x 1784 Christina Johanna Christiaans, former slave of Juffrou Bengel
C: Ernst gebore c. 1773
C 798

FRANS(E), Hendrik
x Christina van Bengal
OR 1741

GERRITS, Claas, FB
x l686 Sara van Ceylon
MR

HECTOR (Hegter), Cornelis Tonkin, FB
x 1730 Sophia Wurmer van der Kaap
MR

HECTOR, Hendrik
E.M. Anna van Heerden
C: Barendina ≈ 1747
BR

HECTOR, Jacobus
x 1751 Christina Robberts
MR

HECTOR, Lucas
x 1747 Francina Mark
xx 1756 Catharina Appolina Heems
MR
HEEGERS, Hendrik van der Kaap
x 1799 Maria van der Kaap
MR

HENDRIKS, Adriaan, FB Bengal
x 1771 Sara van der Kaap
MR

HENDRIKS, Jacobus, FB van die Kus
x 1720 Christina van die Kus/Canarie
MR

HENDRIKS, Johannes van der Kaap
x 1792 Sophia Wilhelmina van der Kaap
MR

HENDRIKS, Moses Adriaan FB Bengal
x 1799 Wilhelmina Magdalena van der Kaapus, FB
MR

ISAACS, Albert, FB Bengal
x 1761 Helena Johanna van Ceylon, FB (Albert is her former slave)
MR

ISAACS, Daniel van der Kaap
x 1749 Elizabeth van Batavia, FB
MR

JACOBS, Adam, FB van der Kaap
x 1784 Lea Maria van der Kaap, FB
MR

JACOBS, Frans, FB Pondicherry
x 1788 Rosalia Maria van Pondicherry, FB
MR

JACOBS, Jacob van der Kaap
x 1800 Christina van der Kaap
MR
JACOBS, Jacob van der Kaap
x 1767 Sophia van der Kaap, former slave of Marlo
(Their descendants all accepted in white society)
MR

JACOBS, Jan  van der Kaap
E.M. Elizabeth Adams
C: Sara, Emmerentia ≈ 1747
BR

JACOBS, Jan        (Paarl) van der Kaap
x 1718 Anna Agnitta Pieters van der Kaap
MR / Heese, .90

JACOBS, Libra (Lybrecht) FB
x 1774 Johanna Pieters van der Kaap
MR

JACOBS, Marthinus van der Kaap²
  x Jacoba Joosteboom from Ceylon
OR 1754

JACOBS, Paul, FB  van der Kaap
x 1784 Johanna Dorothea van der Kaap, FB
MR

JACOBS, Titus, FB             Macassar
x ? Johanna (Diana) van Macassar, FB
C: Johanna ≈ 1710
BR / OR 1709

JANSEN, Carel, FB  Ceylon
x 1725 Sophia de Lodriga van Bengal, FB, alias Flora
MR / OR 1735

JANSE, Cornelis  van der Kaap
x Christina van der Kaap
OR 1741

JANSEN, Daniel van der Kaap, FB
x 1762 Johanna van Mandar, FB
MR

² New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
JANSEN, Frederik van der Kaap, FB
x 1756 Aurora Bruyl / Bruys van der Kaap, FB, alias Aurora van Bougis
MR

JANSEN, Hendrik, FB
x 1773 Sylvia Maria van Madagaskar, FB
MR

JANSEN, Hendrik
x ? Johanna Maria van der Kaap
OR 1773

JANSEN, Jan Bengal
x Clara van Batavia
OR / 1762

JANSEN, Johannes
Batavia
x 1758 Rosetta van Bengal, widow of Arend van Bali
MR

JANSEN, Johannes Ceylon, FB
x 1737 Rosalyn van Bengal, FB
(Doop vyf kinders)
MR

JANSEN, Johannes Willem, s.o. Jan Janse (Johanes) van Ceylon
x 1755 Louisa Smit, d.o. Christina Susanna van der Kaap

JANSEN, Nicolaas
Ceylon
x ? Flora van Macassar
C: Jonanna ≈ 1713
BR

JANSEN, Willem Bengal, FB
x 1760 Juliana (Daniels) van der Kaap, widow van Ary Adriaanse
MR

JOHANNES, Albertus
van der Kaap
x 1787 Catharina Johanna van der Kaap, FB
MR
JONAS, Claas, FB        van der Kaap
x 1725 Dina van Bima, FB
C: Jonas ≈ 1702 (and 7 kinders)
MR / BR

JONAS, Claas (jr) (burgher)
x 1733 Anna Maria Brits (blank), widow van Hermanus Gerrits
MR / Heese, p.91

JURGEN(S), Hans Jacob, FB        v.d-K
x 1744 Flora Lammers van der Kaap, FB (former Company slave)
MR

KLEYN(JONG), David              Swartland (Malmesbury)
x ? Caatje Catryn
C: Anna and 5 ander ≈ 1763
BR

KRES? Jan Pieter
x Rachel van der Kaap., FB
OR 1735

KRIEGER, Christiaan, FB        van der Kaap
x 1795 Rachel van der Kaap., FB
MR

LUY, Jan, FB                    Ceylon
x 1688 Dina van Coylang
MR / OR 1692

MYLAND, Adriaan                Bougis
x 1766 Regina Cornelissen van Macassar
MR

PAULSE, Adam
x 148 Elizabeth Adams
MR

PIETERSE, Abraham, FB          Batavia
x 1756 Magdalena Barends van der Kaap
MR
PIETERSE, Hendrik, FB  
Ceylon  
x 1751 Sara Classen van der Kaap  
xx 1759 Yda van Ceylon, FB  
MR

PIETERSE, Johannes, FB  
van der Kaap  
x 1786 Elsje van der Kaap, FB  
MR

PIETERSE (PETRUS), Marthinus, FB, former slave of Els  
x Eva van der Kaap.  
C: Martinus Pieterse gebore c. 1772  
C 798

PIETERSE, Pieter  
Bengal  
x ? Helena van die Kus  
Leibbrandt Req. 2, p.555, 1774

PIETERSE, Pieter  
Palikatte  
x 1759 Alida van Java  
MR

PIETERSE, Simon  
x ? Elizabeth, freeborn “uijt de basters“ (a “bastard”)  
C 798

ROOY, Adam (Roi) "Baster-Hottentot“  
Tulbagh  
x ? Magrieta Elizabeth Bali van der Kaap  
C: Adam Hendrik ≈ 1779  
BR

ROOY Adam Hendrik  
van der Kaap  
x 1799 Maria Catharina. van der Westhuysen van der Kaap

SALOMON, Jeronimus  
x 1775 Johanna Catharina Abrahams van der Kaap  
MR

SALOMONS, Salomon (vrycorps)  
x 1797 Margaretha Pieterse  
MR
SALOMONS, Salomon  
X 1770 Johanna de Winst van der Kaap  
MR  

SALOMONS, Salomon, FB  
X 1764 Anna Manuels van der Kaap  
MR  

SAMUELS, Christiaan Rudolph  
X 1777 Elizabeth van der Kaap, FB  
MR  

SCHOT, Robert, FB  
X 1719 Cecilia van Madagaskar  
XX 1720 Lea van der Kaap.  
MR  

SIMONS, Aaron, FB  
X 1774 Cecilia Magdalena van der Kaap., FB  
MR  

SIMONS, Louis  
X 1766 Clara Dirkse, widow van Thomas Arends, FB  
MR  

SMIESING, Jan, FB (former Company slave)  
X 1731 Anna van Dapoer, FB  
MR  

THOMAS, Christiaan, FB  
X 1737 Rachel van Bengal, FB  
MR  

THOMAS, Willem, FB  
X 1732 Flora van Macassar, FB  
MR  

VALENTYN, Antony, FB  
X 1726 Cornelia Bastiaans van der Kaap, FB  
MR  

VALENTYN, Hercules  
X Cecilia van Bengal / Sibella? van Bengal  
OR 1735 / OR 1741
VALENTYN, Samuel FB  
x 1795 Wilhelmina Magdalena van der Kaap, FB  
MR

VALENTYN, Willem  
x 1773 / OR 1767 Francina Abjee  
OR 1773 / OR 1767

VENTURA, Abraham  
x 1742 Clara, FB  
van die Kus  
MR / BR

VENTURA, Joost, s.o. Ventura and Helena van der Kaap  
x 138 Constantia van die Kus, FB  
MR

VOGELVANGER/TANO, Jan, FB  
x 1759 Clara van Batavia  
Bengal  
MR

WILLEMSE, Jan  
x 1781 Margaretha Lucas van der Kaap  
MR

WILLEMSE, Johannes  
Jacoba from Ceylon  
C: Moses, Debora, Dina  
CJ 2619, 4.5.1764; CJ 2620 20.2.1766  
Bengal

WYNANDS, Christiaan, FB  
x 1714 Susanna Antonia van Batavia  
xx 1720 Rachel Jacobs van Macassar  
xxx 1726 Armosyn Jonas van der Kaap  
MR  
van die Kus

---

3 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
AARON
x ? Helena
C: Johanna ≈ 1691
BR

AARON FB
x 1742 Rosetta FB Kus
(Aaron is her former slave)
MR

AARON(AREN) FB
x 1759 Christina Thomasse van der Kaap
MR

AARON(widower) FB
x 1708 Rachel van die Kus, FB
MR

AARON
x ? Maria, a Hottentot
C: Anna Sibella ≈ 1763
BR (Swartland)

ABRAHAM FB
x 1752 Lena van der Kaap, FB
MR

ABRAHAM
x 1749 Rosa van Bengal, FB
MR

ABRAHAM van der Kaap
x ? Dina van Malabar
C: Lodewyk ≈ 1705
BR

ABRAHAM
x ? Rosetta van Bengal, FB
C: Rachel ≈ 1768
BR
ABRAHAM x ? Sara van Macassar
C: Pietermella ≈ 1701
BR

ABRAHAM FB x 1718 Sebastiana van Bengal, FB
xx 1739 Catharina Cesar van der Kaap, FB
MR

ADAM? (Malabar) x 1788 Tabita Geertruida Maria van Ambon
MR

ADRIAAN1 x Grietje Coster
OR 1693

ADRIAAN (Swartland) (Malmesbury) x ? Helena, a Hottentot
C: Helena ≈ 1765
BR

ADRIAAN, Johannes FB, x 1781 Rosina van der Kaap, FB
MR

ALBERT (see Isaacs, Albert) x ? Flora van Malabar
OR 1773

ALEXANDER E.M. Johanna Petronella van der Kaap
C: Louis Paulus ≈ 1773
BR

ALEXANDER (Swartland) (Malmesbury) x ? Rosetta van Ceylon
C: Alexander ≈ 1767
BR

AMBERIKE x ? Flora van Malabar
OR 1773

---

1 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
ANDERO (Swartland) (Malmesbury) (Bengal)
x ? Anna, Hottentotin
C: Diana ≈ 1763
BR

ANDRIES, FB (Bengal)
x 1762 Magdalena van Bengal, FB
MR

ANTONY² (Bengal)
x Catharina van Bengal
Church Membership Register 1676

ANTONY, FB (Bengal)
x 1751 Wilhelmina van Macassar
MR

ANTONY (Bengal)
x ? Maria van Batavia
BR (1703)

ANTONY (van die Kus)
x ? Cornelia van der Kaap
OR 1735

ANTONY (Palikatte)
x Esperance van Negapatnam
OR 1721

ANTONY (Maçao)
x ? Sylvia van Madagaskar
BR (1702)

AREND (Bali)
Rosetta van Bengal
OR 1754, Test. 1747

² New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
³ New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
AREND         Macassar
x ? Constantia van Bengal
C: Johanna ≈ 1712
BR

AREND         Malabar
x ? Maria van Negapatnam
BR (1702)

AREND (slave van Simon van der Stel) Malabar
E.M. Helena van Macassar, slave of Simon van der Stel
C: Emmerentia ≈ 1695
BR

ARY         van der Kaap
x ? Rebecca van die Kus
C: Adriaan ≈ 1723
BR

AUGUSTINUS, FB     Bengal
x 1741 Emmerentia / Esperance Bengal, FB
MR / OR 1741

AUGUSTYN         Bengal
x 1686 Sara    Ceylon
MR

BAREND         Batavia
x 1748 Juliana (Adamse) van der Kaap
xx 146 Eva van Bengal, FB
MR

BASTIAAN (a freeborn Sinhalese⁴ alias Ary Bastiaanse) of Ceylon
x 1732 Piertnella van der Kaap, FB
E.M. Rosetta van Java
C: Johannes ≈ 1730
MR / BR

BATJOE         Batavia
B.F. Juliana (Adamse) van der Kaap
C: Isaak, Magdalena, Juliana ≈ 1745
BR

⁴ [Ceylonese]
CEASAR (slave of Simon van der Stel) Macassar
E.M. Susanna van Ceylon, slave of Simon van der Stel
C: Elias 1695
BR

CHRISTIAAN, van die Kus
x ? 1741 Rachel van Bengal ?
OR 1741

CHRISTIAAN (Nicolaas), FB Macassar
x 1765 Johanna Catharina van der Kaap
xx 1787 Louisa van der Kaap, FB
MR

CLAAS Bengal
x ? Cecelia van Macassar
C: Flora ≈ 1695
BR

CLAAS, FB Bengal
x ? Jannetje Gerrits
OR 1695

CLAAS (slave of Simon van der Stel) Madagascar
E.M. Jannetje van Madagaskar, slave of Simon van der Stel
C: Leander ≈ 1694
BR

CLAAS Malabar
x 1721 Helena van Timor
MR

CORNELIS, Jacobus Batavia
x 1770 Maria Christina van Batavia
MR

CUPIDO Batavia
x ? Clara van der Kaap
C: Johanna Petronella ≈ 1716
BR

CUPIDO (Swartland) (Malmesbury) Ternate
x ? Roeltje, “Baster-Hottentot”
C: Martha ≈ 1765
BR
DALIMA, FB
x ? Dorinda van der Kaap
C: Magdalena Elizabeth ≈ 1744
MR

DANIEL, FB
x 1759 Elizabeth van der Kaap, FB
MR

DANIEL
B.E Clara van der Kaap
C: Flora ≈ 1748
BR

DANIEL
x ? Johanna van Mander
OR 1773

DAVID, FB
x 1756 Christina from Persia, widow van Frans Hendrik Mark
MR

DAVID
x? Pasqualie van Macassar
C: David ≈ 1720
x ? Helene van die Kus
C: Jacob ≈ 1724
BR

DAVID, FB
x 1760 Elizabeth van Ceylon, FB
HR

DAVID, FB
x 1783 Agatha van Macassar, FB, former slave of Juffrou Smith
C: Jan Soestman (born E.M.)
MR

DAVID
x ? Johanna Catharina van der Kaap, FB
C: Maria, Willem, Jacobus, David ≈ 1744
BR
DAVID
E.M. Catherina Elizabeth van der Kaap
C: Jan ≈ 1737
BR

DAVID
x ? Cornelia van der Kaap
C: Cecilia ≈ 1704
BR

DAVID, FB
x 1760 Elizabeth Flora van Mandar, FB
MR

DOMINGO
x 1691 Maria van Bengal
MR

ERASMUS (Swartland) (Malmesbury)
x ? Christina van der Kaap, FB
C: Daniel ≈ 1768
BR

ERNST, FB
x 1784 Christina Johanna van der Kaap
HR

FORTUIN (Swartland) (Malmesbury)
x ? Elizabeth, Hottentin
C: David ≈ 1763
BR

FORTUIN
D.F. Magdalena van Bengal
C: Maria Magdalena≈ 1742
BR

FRANCIS
Malabar
(arrived with church membership certificate from Zwolle)
x 1746 Agatha van Java
MR
FRANCOIS
  x Rosalie from Pondicherry
  C: David Francois
  NCD 1 / 2
  Pondicherry

FREDERIK, Adolph, FB
  x 1751 Christina Jans van der Kaap
  MR
  Tranquebar

FREDERIK, Jacobus, FB
  x 1774 Johanna van Marsboom van der Kaap, FB
  E.M. Flora van der Kaap
  C: Petrus Jacobus ≈ 1773
  MR / BR

GABRIEL, FB
  D. F. Catharina van der Kaap
  C: Jacobus, Abraham, Helena ≈ 1744
  Sambowa
  BR

GALANT, FB
  x 1765 Johanna van der Kaap, FB
  MR
  Bali

GERRIT
  x ? Eva van Madagaskar
  C: Christiaan ≈ 1706
  BR
  Malabar

GRUSIAS (alias Jackie Joy)
  x 1679 Maria Everts van der Kaap
  MR
  Angola

HANIBAL
  x ? Flora van Bengal
  C: Johanna ≈ 1718
  BR
  Kus

HENDRIK
  x ? Lea?
  C: Lena ≈ 1718
  BR

---

5 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
HENDRIK, FB       Bengal
x 1773 Sara Elizabeth van der Kaap
MR

HERMANUS       (Stellenbosch) van der Kaap
x ? Adriana du Plooy
C: Johannes ≈ 1742
BR

ISAAC       Bengal
x 1701 Maria van die Kus
MR

JACOB       Ambon
x 1719 Dorothea van der Kaap (eight children)
MR

JACOB, FB       Bali
x 1759 Johanna van Ceylon, FB
MR

JACOB, FB       Ceylon
x 1785 Geertruy Helena van Bengal
(Jacob is her former slave)
MR

JACOB⁶       St Thomé
E.M. Griet, a Company slave
C: Constantia
Bapt. Reg. 11.2.1680

JACOB, FB       Ceylon
(arrived with church membership certificate from Delft, 1750)
x 1753 Lea van der Kaap., FB
MR

JACOB       Kus
x Sara van Madagaskar
OR 1712

JACOB       Macassar
x ? Susanna van der Kaap
C: Anna Catharina ≈ 1714
BR

⁶ New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
JACOB x 1715 Elizabeth van Tonkin
MR / OR 1735

JACOB, Coenradus x 1788 Maria Catharina Jonas van der Kaap
MR

JACOB7 E.M Sara van Madagascar
CJ 2607, 6 (1735)

JACOBUS, Johannes (Jans) (burgher) s.o. Johannes Jans van Bengal and Rosetta van Bengal
x 1746 Helena Duuring van der Kaap, d.o. Daniel Duuring
MR / BR

JAN x 150 Maria
MR

JAN x 1769 Elizabeth van Macassar
MR

JAN, FB x 1767 Johanna van Bengal, FB
MR

JAN van Ceylon -- sien Jan Loy van Ceylon / ook Johannes van Ceylon

JAN (‘Baster-Hottentot) x ? Anna van der Kaap “Hottentot”
C: Catharina ≈ 1763
BR

JAN x Susanna van Macassar
OR 1712

JAN x 1687 Magdalena
MR

7 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
JAN, Adriaan, FB
x 1770 Geertruy van der Kaap, FB
MR
Batavia

JAN, Floris
x ? Sara Johanna Catharina
C: Petrus Johannes ≈ 1787
BR
Paarl

JAN, Willem, FB
x 1762 Johanna van Bengal, FB
xx 1779 Anna Maria van Java, FB
MR
Macassar

JARRA
E.M. Lea van der Kaap
C: Lea van der Kaap
CJ 2609, 19
Bougis

JASON, FB
x 1762 Elizabeth van Bougis, FB
van der Kaap

JOB
x Adriana van die Kus
OR 1721
Madagaskar

JOHANNES, FB
x 1742 Antonetta van Madagaskar, FB
MR
Bengal

JOHANNES
E.M. Rosetta van Bengal
C: Johannes
BR
Ceylon

JOHANNES, Antony
x ? Sara Cornelia van der Kaap.
BR (1785)
Bali

JOHANNES (Frederik), FB
x 1764 Flora van Bengal, FB
MR
van die Kus

---

8 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
JOHANNES (Christiaan), FB  van die Kus
x 1770 Johanna Judith van Negapatnam, FB
MR

JOHANNES (Christoffel)  van der Kaap
x 1785 Sara Cornelia van der Kaap, FB
MR

JOHANNES, Dares
x 1710 Lena van Tranquebar
MR

JOHANNES (Willem), FB  van Madagaskar,
x 1772 Johanna Maria van Madagaskar, FB
MR

JOHANNES (Willem)(-se),FB  Bengal
x 1756 Jacoba van Ceylon
MR

JONAS  Batavia
x ? Rosetta van Bengal
OR 1767

JONKER  Macassar
x ? Rosetta van Java
OR 1721

JOSEPH, FB  Bali
x 158 Rachel van der Kaap., FB
(Joseph is her former slave)
MR

LOUIS  Bengal
x 1694 Rebecca van Macassar
MR

LUCAS  Bengal
x 1767 Johanna Elizabeth van Bougis, FB, ex slave of Hermanus van Wieling
C: Abraham Lucas
MR / C 798
MANGIS alias Floris Jacobs⁹
E.M. Sara van Bengal
C: Jacobus, Leonora, Magdalena, Cornelia, Saartje
CJ 2602, 22

MARCUS
x ? Rachel van der Kaap.
OR 1762

MARTHINUS (Jacobus), FB
x 1796 Rosina van der Kaap, FB
MR

MATHYS (Stellenbosch)
x ? Sara Symons
C: Grietje ≈ 1702
BR

MOSES
x ? Magdalena van der Kaap.
C: Frederik Ernst ≈ 1740
E.M. Rebecca van der Kaap
C: Daniel ≈ 1740
DR/ OR 1741

MOSES (van die Kus), FB (Palikatte)
x ? Cecilia (Siela) van Jafnapatnam, slave of Noag Backer
C: Eva ≈ 1732
DR/ OR 1741

MOSES
x ? Sara van Macassar
OR 1709

MOSES, Aaron
x 1710Jacomyntje van Madagaskar
MR

NICOLAAS (Christiaan) (see Christiaan)
x ? Johanna Catharina van der Kaap
OR 1773

OCTAVIO
x 1711 Elizabeth van Bouton
MR

⁹ New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
PETRUS, FB
x 1765 Flora van Rio de la Goa, FB
MR

PIETER van Bengal -- sien Hameling

PIETER10
x Carima van Macassar
OR 1703

PIETER, FB
x 1725 Delphina van die Kus, FB
xx 1747 Johanna Sara Sol
xxx 1756 Helena van die Kus, FB
MR

PIETER, FB
x ? Magdalena van Bengal
OR 1695

PIETER van die Kus, FB
x 1764 Christina Thomasse van der Kaap., widow of Arend van Java
MR

PIETER
E.M. Sara. Elizabeth van der Kaap
C: Anna Francina ≈ 1735
BR

PIETER (slave of widow O. Bergh 1721) van die Kus
x ? Constantia van der Kaap / Tranquebar?
C: Johanna Louisa ≈ 1717
C: Moses ≈ 1721 (freeborn)
BR

PIETER, FB (Nias) van die Kus
x 1758 Maria van Bali, FB
MR

PIETER (Swartland) (Malmesbury) Madagaskar
x ? Anna, “Baster-Hottentot”
C: Johanna ≈ 1764
BR

10 New entry by Dr. Hans Heese - October 2001
PIETER (Andries), FB
x 1798 Treesje van Ceylon, FB
MR

PIETER (Leander), FB
x 1723 Thamar van Macassar, FB
MR

PHILANDER
E.M. Catharina van der Kaap
C: Jacobus, Johannes ≈ 1745
BR

PHILIPPUS
x ? Clara van der Kaap / Bengal?
C: Juliana P. ≈ 1712
BR

SAMBOUW (Swartland) (Malmesbury)
x ? Rachel van der Kaap.
C: David Hoon ≈ 1768
BR

SAMUEL, FB
x 1765 Susanna van Malacca, FB
xx 1773 Rachel Catharina van der Kaap, FB
MR

SAMUEL, Christoffel, FB
x 1790 Maria van der Kaap
MR

SEPTEMBER
E.M. Cornelia Pieterse van der Kaap
C: Andries, Barend ≈ 1746
BR

SEPTEMBER
x ? Magdalena van Batavia
C: Magdalena ≈ 1708 (vrygegee)
Doopgetuies: Otto Ernst van Graan and Rachel van die Kus
BR
SIMON
x ? Esperance van Malabar (c. 1730)
MOOC 8/76

SIMON
x 1720 Susanna van die Kus
MR

SIMON v. Mandar
x 107 Rachel van der Kaap, FB
MOOC 8/76, MR

SIMON (Petrus)
x ? Johanna van Batavia
C: Antony Petrus ≈ 1755
BR

TIBOUT
x ? Eva van Madagaskar
C: Dina ≈ 1711
BR

TITUS, FB
x 1759 Susanna van die Kus, FB
(Titus was her former slave)
MR

TITUS
E.M. Rebecca van der Kaap
C: Isaac Jacob ≈ 1733
BR

TITUS, FB
x 1733 Juliana van Ambon, FB
MR

VALENTYN
E.M. Mariana van Batavia
C: Lena ≈ 1733
BR

VALENTYN, FB
x 1761 Maria Magdalena van der Kaap.
MR
VALENTYN
E.M. Rosina van Bengal
C: Cornelia, Valentyn ≈ 1773

VALENTYN, Hercules
x 1716 Cecilia van Bengal
MR

VENTURA FB
(baptised while still a slave)
x ? Helena (baptised as slave)
C: Joost ≈ 1678
BR / OR 1695

VENTURA
E.M. Johanna Paulina Jansen
C: Abraham ≈ 1796
BR

WILLEM (Swartland) (Malmesbury)
E.M. Johanna (van) Sachse
C: Johanna Sophia ≈ 1767
BR

WILLEM, FB
x 1772 Anna van der Kaap, FB
MR

WILLEM, FB
x 1786 Jacoba van Bali, FB
MR
SOURCES

1. LITERATURE


2. JOURNAL ARTICLES


3. ARCHIVAL SOURCES

3.1 Published


3.1 Unpublished
3.2.1 National Archives, Cape Town

**Council of Justice**
CJ 780-798 Sentences 1652-1.800
CJ 1258-1263 Procuration 1709-1723
CJ 2562-2568 Sentences of exiles 1722-1789
CJ 2601-2604 Wills
CJ 3189 Convicts on Robben Island 1758-1806

**Orphan Chamber**
MOOC 8/1-8/4 Inventories of Estates 1673-1780

**Opgaafrolle** (Tax Rolls)
J 37 opgaafrol Kaap 1800
J 38 opgaafrol Kaap 1800
J 113 opgaafrol Basters (Graaff-Reinet) 1791-1799
J 183 opgaafrol Kaap 1692
J 197 opgaafrol Stellenbosch 1752
J 443 opgaafrol Kaap 1800

**Burgher Military Council**
BKR 1-2 Minutes 1718-1790
BKR 9 Muster Roll 1783

**Burgher Council**
BRD 26 Muster Roll of Burgher Company 1787-1795
BRD 29 Muster Roll of Free Blacks 1800

Verbatim Copies
VC 21-30 Dagregister (Register of Slave Deaths) 1720-1770
VC 39-55 Muster Roll of Burghers 1666-1774
VC 604 Baptism Registers 1696-1712
VC 619-621 Church Membership Registers 1714-1756

3.2.2 Dutch Reformed Church Archives, Cape Town
GI I/ 8 Baptism Register, Cape Town 1665-1700
GI 8/1 Baptism, Marriage and Membership Registers, Cape Town 1695-1712

3.2.3 Algemeen Rijksarchief, Den Haag
Overgecomen Brieven (Letters Received)
VOC 3997 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1663
VOC 4006 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1670
VOC 4013 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1678
VOC 4017 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1682
VOC 4021 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1685
VOC 4025 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1688
VOC 4030 Opgaafrol of Burghers, Roll of Company Slaves 1692
VOC 4036 Opgaafrol of Burghers, Roll of Company Slaves 1695
VOC 4045 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1700
VOC 4048 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1702
VOC 4052 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1705
VOC 4062 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1709
VOC 4068 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1712
VOC 4075 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1716
VOC 4082 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1719
VOC 4087 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1721
VOC 4097 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1725
VOC 4115 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1731
VOC 4125 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1735
VOC 4136 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1738
VOC 4147 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1741
VOC 4163 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1745
VOC 4183 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1751
VOC 4186 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1752
VOC 4204 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1757
VOC 4228 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1762
VOC 4252 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1767
VOC 4262 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1770
VOC 4276 Opgaafrol of Burghers 1773
VOC 4347 Roll of Company Slaves 1790
SOURCES ADDED TO THIS EDITION

BALL, RICHARD: “Who was Susanna Claasen?”
http://www.eggsa.org/articles/SusannaClaasz/SusannaClaasz.htm


CAIRNS, MARGARET: “Armoy Claasz of the Cape and her family, 1661-1783”. Familia vol. 16, no. 4, 1979, p. 84-89, 92-99.


DE KLERK, EBEN: Meer oor Susanna Bibauw, Familia vol. 29, nos. 3,4, 1992, p.60-63

DE VILLIERS, C.G.S.: “Aanvullende gegewens tot die genealogie van die familie Bam”, Familia vol. 8, no. 2, 1971, p.2


GROBLER, C.L.: “Grobler Grobbelaar”. Familia vol. 11, no. 4, 1974, p. 9597, 100-101;

GROBLER, C.L.: “Grobler Grobbelaar”. Familia vol. 12, no. 1, 1975, p. 11, 24-25;

GROBLER, C.L.: “Grobler Grobbelaar”. Familia vol. 12, no. 2, 1975, p. 45


HATTINGH, W.: “Die Voortrek en die Hattinghfamilie (I)”, Familia vol. 16, no. 4, 1979, p. 100-104


INDEX

Aarts
  Maria Elizabeth 156
  Pieter Adamse 208
Abel
  Carl Friedrich 83
  Jacobus 83
Abjee
  Francina 220
Abkind
  Hendrik Pieter 83
Abrahams
  Catharina Petronella 150
  Christina 172
  Johanna Catharina 218
  Sara 102
Abrahamse
  Abraham 207
  Adam 207
  Helena 125
  Isaac 207
  Jacobus Johannes 207
  Jan 141, 207
Abrahamsz
  Christina 121
  Adriaan 222
Ackerhuys
  Barend 83
  Dorothea 150
Ackerman
  Barbara 106
  Geertruida 188
  Johannes 83
  Lambert 83
  Wilhelm 83
Adamaan
  Ibrahim 207
  Sara 107
Adams
  Pieter 208
  Adam 207
  Catharina 158
  Dina Catharina 135
  Elizabeth 37, 83, 207, 215, 217
  Frans 163, 165, 208
  Jacobus 208
  Jan 208
  Johannes Adam 208
  Margareta 119
  Pieter 208
  Adamse 208
  Dorothea 133
  Frans 163
  Juliana 224
  Margaretha 132
  Maria Petronella 92
  Adamsz 163
  Jacob 176
  Rachel 163
  Ade 83
  Jacob Christiaan 83
  Adehaan 200
  Engela Christina 200
  Ibrahim 43, 98, 103
  Maria Magdalena 98, 150, 164
  Adolfia 197
  Magdalena Christina 197
  Adolfs 191
  Magdalena 191
  Adolphia 164
  Magdalena Christina 186
  Rachel Adolphia 208
  Adolphse 126
  Cecilia 126
  Adouke 109
  Adriaan 222
  Adriaans 150
  Maria 106
  Adriaanse 200
  Aletta Geertruida 163
  Ary 216
  Frederik 83, 163, 208
  Joanna Helena 95
  Johannes 208
  Lambert 84
  Louis 202
  Agron 84
  Francois 84
  Gesina Christina 203
  Oltman 30, 62, 84, 158
  Rachel 150, 156
  Nicolaas Frans 84
  Albertyn 84
  Hendrik 84
  Albregtse 84
  Matthys 84

242 © 2015 Delia Robertson
Alders
Jan 84
Aletta Magdalena 129
Alexander
Benjamin 208
Johanna 192
Lodewyk 209
Alexander Andries 170
Alexanders
Cornelia 162
Ameen
Christoffel 85
Amelong
Pieter 85
Amourini
Pieter 85
Andre
Friedrich Christoffel 85
Andries
Elizabeth 93, 193
Rosina Dorothea 93, 174
Andriesen
Bartolomeus 85
Carolus Pieter 85
Hermanus 85
Jan 85
Roelof 208
Wilhelmina Magdalena 138
Andriessie
Johanna Elizabeth 193
Johanna Wilhelmina 204
Anhauser
Johann Philip 85
Anhuyser
Johanna Petronella 87
Anthonisse
Johannes 208
Anthonissen
Adolf 85, 86
Frans 86
Johannes Christoffel 86
Johannes Cornelis 86
Antonissen
Johan Christoffel 167
Magdalena 167
Antonisz
Rosina Wilhelmina 141
Appel
Ferdinand 86
Johanna 101
Arends
Adams 119
Anthony 86
Arend 209
Dorothea 85, 93, 174
Dorothea Rosina 125, 204
Arendsdorp
ARENS
Moses 209
Arendse
Adriaan 86
Dorothea 133
Elizabeth 132
Eva 188
Francina 96, 103, 110, 118, 157, 166, 167, 171, 173
Johanna 184
Johanna Regina 179
Margaretha 132
Armbruch 86
Christoffel 86
Anoald 87
Johan Wilhelm 87
Aronse 156
Anna Maria 193
Augsburg 87
Herman 87
Johanna Aletta 156
Aletta Susanna 150
Baard 87
Helena 190
See Bastro 89
Badenhorst 87
Casper Hendrik 87
Bakker
Bali 87
Magrieta Elizabeth 218
Sara Catharina 159
Balie 87
Jan 209
Bandik 87
Johann Gottfried 87
Bantjes
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jan Gerrit</td>
<td>87</td>
<td>Johan Sigmund</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barchveld</td>
<td>87</td>
<td>Bedeker</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>87</td>
<td>Anna Petronella</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barck</td>
<td></td>
<td>Beegers</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>88, 199</td>
<td>Johann Gottfried</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barends</td>
<td></td>
<td>Beekman</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barend</td>
<td>88</td>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barendina</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Beeme</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Elizabeth</td>
<td>151</td>
<td>Johan Conrad</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gottlieb</td>
<td>88</td>
<td>Beets</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>88</td>
<td>Baltus</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Nicolaas</td>
<td>88</td>
<td>Baltus Willem</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena</td>
<td>217</td>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicolaas</td>
<td>88</td>
<td>Beezelaar</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barendse</td>
<td></td>
<td>Johan Frederik</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Catharina</td>
<td>208</td>
<td>Behr</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnard</td>
<td></td>
<td>Georg Hendrik</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Hendrik</td>
<td>88</td>
<td>Johan Martin</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnds</td>
<td></td>
<td>Behrens</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Maria</td>
<td>210</td>
<td>Conrad Wilhelm</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barre</td>
<td></td>
<td>Pieter Christiaan</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louis</td>
<td>31, 88, 94</td>
<td>Bekker</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bartels</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>146</td>
<td>Bellapasqua</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Basson</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnoldus</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>Beneke</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsje</td>
<td>141, 186</td>
<td>Arend Abraham</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>145</td>
<td>Bensing</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bastiaans</td>
<td></td>
<td>Andreas</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ary</td>
<td>131, 224</td>
<td>Bensink</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelia</td>
<td>219</td>
<td>see Bensing</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva</td>
<td>193</td>
<td>Bergfeld</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frans</td>
<td>209</td>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bastiaanse</td>
<td></td>
<td>Bergh</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ary</td>
<td>224</td>
<td>Appolonia Africana</td>
<td>59, 86, 91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva</td>
<td>111</td>
<td>Oloff</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bastiaansz</td>
<td></td>
<td>Simon Petrus</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>147</td>
<td>Bergman</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Johanna</td>
<td>168</td>
<td>Georg Heinrich</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bastro</td>
<td></td>
<td>Johanna Margaretha</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>Bergveld</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lourens</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>see Barchveld</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marthinus</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>Berkman</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bauer</td>
<td></td>
<td>Wilhelmina Hendrina</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gideon</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>Willem Stevensz</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Adam</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>Berling</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Killian</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>See Berning</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baumann</td>
<td></td>
<td>Bernhardi</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fransz</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>Rosina Wilhelmina</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baumgarten</td>
<td></td>
<td>Berning</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friedrich</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>Abraham Cornelis</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beck</td>
<td></td>
<td>Michiel Cornelis</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andreas Johannes</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>Bester</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andries Johannes</td>
<td>209</td>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>Christiaan</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Becker</td>
<td></td>
<td>Christina Johanna</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Beu(st)
Claas 92
Beust
Elsje Catharina 161
Beyers
Andries 92
Catharina 179
Elizabeth 110, 160
Helena 113, 126, 172
Johan Jurgen 93
Margaretha 152, 155
Maria 101, 120
Stephanus 93
Susanna Petronella 131
Beyers Maria 101, 120, 175
Beytel
Johan Gottfried 93
Bezuidenhout
Jacoba Johanna 194
Wynand 93
Bibault
Hendrik 37, 93
Bibouw
Hendrik 155
Susanna 155
Biebouw
Detlef 93
Biesel
Christiaan Andries 93
Blad
Anna 147
Blank
Johanna Elizabeth 116
Blauw
Jan 93
Blesser
Clara Johanna 158
Johan Casper 93
Bleumer
Jan Albert 123
Block
Johanna Magdalena 164
Blom
Andries 93
Barend Pieters 94
Geertruida 94
Maria 71, 150
Bockelberg
Johannes 94
Bockelenberg
Anna Elizabeth 98
Bodenstein
Casper 94
Boeiens
Pieter 94
Boekhouwder
Margaretha Cornelia 136
Bok
Anna 92
Catharina 116
Christiaan 94
Clara 113, 197
Johanna 197
Pieter 94
Bonning
Jan Anton 94
Boomgaard
Maria 85, 119
see also Baungarten 85, 89, 119
Boomhouwer
Johanna Margaretha 186
Boonzaier
David Jacobus 94
Boos
Aletta 100
Booyse
Maria 99
Boysens
see Boeiens 94
Bordenkamp
Jacob 95
Borstelman
Christina Elizabeth 192
Heinrich 95
Margaretha 130
Bort
Jannetje 183, 187, 189
Bos
Wilhelmina 127
Bosch
Catharina Wilhelmina 128
Boshoff
Willem Hendrik 93, 95
Bossert
Christiaan 95
Botha
Jacobus 95
Jan Abraham 95
Johannes Frederik 95
Theunis 95
Willem 95
Bottger
see Buttger 98
Bouman
see Baumann 89
Bouwer
see Bauer 89
Boye
Christiaan Friedrich 95
Brand
Beatrix 151
Elsje Sophia 146
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Family Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Floris</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederik</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neeltje</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Breitshoe</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Christoffel</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brende</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francina Elizabeth</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franz</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hanna Christina</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena Johanna</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Maria</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brenne</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Hendrik</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brevis</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Wilhelmina</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Briel</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Wilhelmina</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francina Elizabeth</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Briens</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bries</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alida Aletta</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brink</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josias</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brits</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Maria</td>
<td>217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hans Jacob</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ockert</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roedolf</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sophia</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Broeders</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Broens</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Ernst</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brommert</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adriaan Johannes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brons</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paulus</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brounhoulkers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruyl</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aurora</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruyn(s)</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicolaas</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruyning</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruyns</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik Willem</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobus</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobus Theodorus</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Hendrik</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruys</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Bruyl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bunning</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Bonning</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burg</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Catharina</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Butger</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Alesia</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Frederick Willem</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Anton Adolph</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buttinghausen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Godfried</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buys</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harmen</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caatje Catryn</td>
<td>217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campher</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelis</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacoba</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lourens</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carchaut</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Maria</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Jacoba Johanna</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carels</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amelia</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carelse</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francina</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>96, 110, 118, 157, 166, 167, 171, 173</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reynier</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carinus</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johann Georg</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carolina Rosetta</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carsouw</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter Carchaut</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carstens</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cerff</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marthinus</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cesar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cesars</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petrus</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaans</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Johanna</td>
<td>213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaanse</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Magdalena</td>
<td>96, 105, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina E.</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christoffelse</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Catharina</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henrietta</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claasen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aaltjie</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boyens</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Cornelia 162, 191
Cornelis 29, 31, 41, 62, 99, 196, 244
Hendrik 99
Hermanus 100
Johanna 131, 190
Johannes 100
Leonora 170
Lourens 100
Sara 145
Susanna 105, 116, 187

Classen
Sara 218
Clevering
Elizabeth 102
Cloete
Louis 53
Cloppenburg
Jacob Claas 100
Coert
Claas 100
Coertze
see Coert 100
Coetzee
Jacobus 100
Jan 100
Coetzer
Jacob 100
Susanna 138
Coevet
see Koevoet 135
Colyn
Agnieta 185
Agnita 155
Anna Maria 109
Bastiaan 101
Cornelia Ephrina 83
Elsabe Cornelia 97
Johanna Jacoba 201
Johannes 101
Maria 109, 124, 185

Combrink
Herman 101
Jan Hendrik 101
Johanna 117
Maria Magdalena 84
CombrinkJohanna Elizabeth 83
Constant
Cornelia 190
Job 210
Maria Juliana 202
Philippus Simon 101
Wilhelmina 163
Conterman
Jan Jacob 101
Cordier
Jurgen Johannes Petrus 101

Coridon
Anna Christina 124
Cornelis 129
Cornelisse 101
Cornelissen 162
Claas 101
Lourens 101
Sara 167

Coster
Claas 210
Hieronymus Lucas 101
Jan Jacob 102
Johan Godlieb 102
Maria Sevenster 190

Croukamp
Dirkje 142
Cuylets 210
Johanna Elizabeth 83

Cuypers
Barend 102
Cuypers 113
Maria 176
Daale 210
Daniels 211
Adolph 211
Christiaan 211
Christoffel 211

Cruyts
Moses 109, 211
Paul 211
Rosina Paulina 189
Sara Christina 211

Danielsz
Paul 109
Sara Johanna 102
Dantu 102

Dirk Johan 102
Hendrik 102
Pieter Andries 102
Pieter Daniel 102
Dargee
Christiaan 102 de Vlaming
Darrie
Christiaan 102 Digmus
d de Vries
Davids
Adolph 102 Abraham
Cornelis 106
Cecilia 141 Hendrik Abraham
de Vy(f)
Charlotta Maria 128 Beatrix
Elizabeth 189 de Vyf
Elsje 116 Abraham
Jacob 212 Beatrix
Moses 212 Daniel
Pieter 212 de Waal
Rosina 111, 118, 122, 127 Jan Duinkerken
Sara Johanna 127 de Wege
de Boer
Jans 102 Gideon
de Boone
Isaak Joost 212 de Winst
de Bruyn
Jacob Cornelis 103 Daniel
de Wit
Jan Jansen 103 Moses
Ruth 103 see also Wicht
de Buys
Jean 103 Jan
de Gry
Heinrich 103 Deetlof
Regina Christina
de Guust
Jacob 103 Regina Christina
Denner
de Haan
Abraham 103 Nicolaas Christoph
Johann Christoph
de Hoog
Jan 103 Dennert
de Jager
Jan 104 Dethen
de Jong
Jan 104 Aletta Jacoba
de Jong
Johannes 104 Deysel
Kreis 104 Johan Frederik
Diederichs
de Kat
Cornelis 104 Johanna Constantia
Jacobus Cornelis 93 Diedrichs
de Klerk
Barend 104 Diederichs
de Koning
Matthys 104 Johann Otto
de Later
Antony 212 Diergaard
de Maar
Jacobus 105 Valentyn
de Manille
Francois 105 Dietlof
de Silva
Antony 212 Maria Elizabeth
Antony 174, 209, 219
© 2015 Delia Robertson
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Marthinus</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doeksteen</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hans Jacob</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doman</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik Valenyn</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorfling</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Michiel</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dormehl</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siebert</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drago</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frans</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drost</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sara</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drotz</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Du Plooy</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik Willem</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Du Preez</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippus</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Du Val</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durand</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jean</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duuring</td>
<td>108, 230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>108, 230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dykman</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Bernard</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Karst Hendrik</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Magdalena</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eckhardt</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Hendrik</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Jacob</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eermeyer</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Harm</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ehlers</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Heinrich</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ehrlich</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Christoffel</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eksteen</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michiel Casparus</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elbers</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elendt</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friedrich</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elhof</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Rosina</td>
<td>111, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellard</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Magdalena</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellenbroek</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barend Hendrik</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Els</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Martin</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elser</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conrad Ludwig</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engel</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruida</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engelbrecht</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerrit</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engels</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engel</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erasmus</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abel</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lourens</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erencroon</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Margaretha</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erentse</td>
<td>213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ernst</td>
<td>213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esbach</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Hendrik</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Escher</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esterhuysen</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christoffel</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eversdyk</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Everts</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerrit</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Ludwig</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faasen</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Jona</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fabritius</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Rosina</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Godfried</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel Johanna</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Felix</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engelbertus</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johann Catharina</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Elizabeth</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Rosina</td>
<td>126, 127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fernholt</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Heinrich</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferreyen</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fleck</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flecke</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Godlieb</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fleischman</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederik Ferdinand</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flek</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Christoffel</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Floris
  Susanna Minnart 181
  Foll
  Johan Heinrich 112
Fortman
  Johanna Magdalena 122
  Maria 100
  Susanna 101
  Fouche
  Johannes Jacobus 112
Fox
  Johan Hepolitus 112
Franke
  Johanna 188
  Frans(e) Hendrik 213
Franse
  Willem 112
Frederik
  Adolph 228
  Hermanus 201
Frick
  Johan Georg 112, 163
  Melchoir Stephanus 112
Friedrich
  Johan Samuel 112
Frisnet
  Guilliam 112
Frits
  Eva Johanna 145
  Joost 112
Froneman
  Johan Conrad 112
Fuchs
  Johan George 113
  Johan Philip 113
Gabriels
  Magdalena 137
  Gabrielse
  Sara 86
Gagen
  Jan 113
Gans
  Johannes Hendrik 113
  Gebhard
  Ludwig Friedrich 113
Gebhardt
  Carel Frederik 113
Geislinger
  Martin 113
Geldenhuys Casper Heinrich 113
Gelderblom
  Cornelis Isaac 113
Gellman
  Johan Conrad 113
Gelv
  Jacobus 114
  Genade
  August 114
  Gerber
  Johan Abraham 114
  Gerhard
  Johan Hendrik 114
  Geringer
  Hans 36, 94
  Hans Casper 114
  Gerrits
  Christina 198
  Claas 213
  Elsjie 109, 135, 159
  Gerrit 114
  Hermanus 114, 217
  Hilletje 97
  Jannetje 225
  Maria 97
  Sophia Elizabeth 135
  Gertse
  Anna Maria 190
  Getzen
  Gottfried 114
  Geyer
  Ferdinand 114
  Johannes 115
  Maria Helena 96
  Geyser
  Heinrich 115
  Helena 173
  Gie
  Johan Casper 115
  Gilmet
  Joseph Theodorus 115
  Gilmot
  Joseph Theodorus 115
  Glim
  Elizabeth 100
  Goedhart
  Bartholomeus 115
  Goestav
  Maria 167
  Gooor
  Carel Gottlieb 115
  Cornelia Jacomina 121
  Maria Elizabeth 116
  Goosen
  Cornelis 115
  Elias 115
  Johanna 101
  Johannes 116
  Gous
  Jacob Etienne 116
  Stephen 116
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Gender</th>
<th>Year</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Graaf</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Jurgen</td>
<td></td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greeff</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td></td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick</td>
<td></td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td></td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena Margaretha</td>
<td></td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthys</td>
<td></td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td></td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greefrath</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christoffel</td>
<td></td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greiner</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Elizabeth</td>
<td></td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greybe</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Julius</td>
<td></td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greyvenstein</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruida Barbara</td>
<td></td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td></td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Antonetta</td>
<td></td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griese</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Christiaan</td>
<td></td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grimm</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan</td>
<td></td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grobbelaar</td>
<td></td>
<td>42, 117, 243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grobler</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicolaas</td>
<td></td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petrus</td>
<td></td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Groeneberg</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td></td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Groenendyk</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claas Jan</td>
<td></td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Groenewald</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Francina</td>
<td></td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Groothennning</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td></td>
<td>114, 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grootheyning</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td></td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td></td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grosche</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td></td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grosser</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hans Christoffel</td>
<td></td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grübel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Valentyn</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ludowica</td>
<td></td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grutter</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Sara</td>
<td></td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harmen</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grybe</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Hendrik</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gunter</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruy</td>
<td></td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hermanus Wilhelm</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gyzendorp</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leendert</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haas</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hacker</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td></td>
<td>96, 158, 192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hagedoorn</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Isabella</td>
<td></td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelis Jansz</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hagen</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephanus</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hahn</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Michiel</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haltopterheyde</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hameling</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arend</td>
<td></td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td></td>
<td>119, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannosius</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franz Ludwig</td>
<td></td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hansen</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td></td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harber</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam</td>
<td></td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harges</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ernst Friedrich</td>
<td></td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hargis</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td></td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harmen</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bartolomeus</td>
<td></td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harmensz</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hans</td>
<td></td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harms</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Margaretha</td>
<td></td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harmse</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td></td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara Anna</td>
<td></td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Harmensz</td>
<td></td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harmsen</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Christiaan</td>
<td></td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hartman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michiel</td>
<td></td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hartog</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paulus</td>
<td></td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hartogh</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederik Augustus</td>
<td></td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hartzenberg</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferdinand</td>
<td></td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hase</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joost</td>
<td></td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haselhorst</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Hendrik</td>
<td></td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hasenbroek</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leendert</td>
<td></td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hasselaar</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td></td>
<td>84, 110</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Jacob 120  Rosina Wilhelmina 128
Hattingh 120  Hendrina
Hans Hendrik 121  Johanna 209
Hebel 120  Henn
Joost David 121  Anna Margaretha 155
Heckroodt 121  Johannes Michiel 122
Ernst Jacob 121  Hense
Hector 121  Wilm
Catharina 89  Herbert
Christina Maria 91  Johannes Ignatius 122
Cornelis 83  Herbst
Cornelis Tonkin 213  Christiaan Friedrich 122
Dina Elizabeth 146  Clara 161
Elizabeth 99, 110, 146  Herfst
Hendrik 213  Gerbregt 197
Jacobus 213  Johan 122
Lucas 213  Hertel
Heegers 214  Johan 122
Hendrik 122  Hertz
Heems 122  Johannes Cornelis
Catharina Appolina 213  Hertzog 123
Guilliam 121  Friedrich August 123
Heger 123  Herwig
Andries Daniel 121  Johan Friedrich
Hegter 121  Hesse
Louisa Odelia 153  Heinrich Peter 123
Heiling 123  Johan Daniel
see Hylinc 38, 128  Hetterman
Hendrick 123  Johan Wilhelm
Hendrik 213  Heufke
Jacobus 213  Maria 111
Heintjes 121  Heydel
Johannes 121  David Frederick 123
Heyne 121  Heydenrych 123
Maria Magdalena 124  Godfried 123
Hellberg 124  Heylon
Johan Heinrich 121  Catharina 101
Heller 121  Johan 189
Johan Lodewyk 121  Maria 112
Helmoed 121  Heymans
see Helmoed 165
Helmond 121  Petronella
Heyner 121  Heyne
Maria 106  August Hendrik 124
Hemder 121  Johanna 124
Magdalena Barbara 83, 165  Johannes 124
Hendrik 121  Heyneke
Adam 218  A.
Pieter 83  Johan Andries 124
Hendriks 121  Johanna Christiaan 124
Barend 121  Heyneberg
Cecilia Wilhelmina 211  Nicolaas 124
Christina Geertruida 176  Heynkamp 124
Elizabeth Hendrina 117  Wilhelm 124
Hester 178  Heyns
Johanna Jacoba 124
Johannes 122, 214  Hendrik 124
Johannes Jacobus 122  Jan (Johannes) 124
Jonas 122  Johannes 124
Moses Adriaan 214
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Cornelis</td>
<td>124</td>
<td>Johan Georg</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Hooft</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul</td>
<td>33, 125, 186</td>
<td>Johan Jacob</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hiebertz</td>
<td>153</td>
<td>Hoon</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td></td>
<td>David</td>
<td>54, 127, 235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hildebrand</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan Godfried</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Cornelis Johannes</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hillegers</td>
<td>198</td>
<td>Jacoba Petronella</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Magdalena</td>
<td></td>
<td>Johanna Catharina</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hillekes</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Rosina</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td></td>
<td>Rosina Wilhelmina</td>
<td>113, 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hilligers</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Magdalena</td>
<td>198</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hindermann</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich</td>
<td>125</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hinninger</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Rosina</td>
<td>119</td>
<td>Anna Maria</td>
<td>108, 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitzeroth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich</td>
<td>125</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Christoffel</td>
<td>125</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hujsheer</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Elizabeth</td>
<td>184</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoefsmit</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>125</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoek</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael</td>
<td>125</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoet</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Wilhelm</td>
<td>126</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoeterman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Wilhelm</td>
<td>126</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoets</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>126</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoffman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adolph</td>
<td>126</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aletta</td>
<td>144</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>139</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsje</td>
<td>103</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friedrich Samuel</td>
<td>126</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>126</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Rosalina</td>
<td>200</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilhelm Johannes</td>
<td>126</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hofmeester</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simon Heinrich</td>
<td>126</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holl</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>August Christiaan</td>
<td>126</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hollebroek</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>127</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hollen</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicolaas</td>
<td>127</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hollman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Margaretha</td>
<td>187</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>169</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holtz</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Michiel</td>
<td>127</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hombert</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

© 2015 Delia Robertson
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>152, 202</td>
<td>Evert</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea</td>
<td>86, 102, 129</td>
<td>Frederik</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Floris</td>
<td>233</td>
<td>Gerrit</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frans</td>
<td>214</td>
<td>Heinrich Erfurt</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hilletje Agnita</td>
<td>87</td>
<td>Helena</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>214, 215</td>
<td>Hendrinn</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>215</td>
<td>Ida Theodora</td>
<td>132, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juliana</td>
<td>120</td>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>129, 130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Libra (Lybrecht)</td>
<td>215</td>
<td>Jacobus</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>43, 212</td>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>130, 216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marthinus</td>
<td>215</td>
<td>Jan Bengal</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maurits</td>
<td>129</td>
<td>Jan Dirk</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul</td>
<td>215</td>
<td>Jan Willem</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>129</td>
<td>Johanna Paulina</td>
<td>237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salomon Johannes</td>
<td>129</td>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>130, 216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sara Margaretha</td>
<td>164</td>
<td>Johannes Ceylon</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sophia Adriana</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Johannes Josephus</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Titus</td>
<td>215</td>
<td>Johannes Willem</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wynaed</td>
<td>129</td>
<td>Maria Johanna</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobse</td>
<td></td>
<td>Maria Juliana</td>
<td>116, 174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea</td>
<td>86, 129</td>
<td>Paulus</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juliana Moses</td>
<td>123</td>
<td>Sophia</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>103, 169</td>
<td>Willem Bengal</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Catharina</td>
<td>97</td>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha Catharina</td>
<td>155</td>
<td>Anthonij</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosina</td>
<td>121</td>
<td>Apolminia</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>212</td>
<td>Appolonia</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna Sophia</td>
<td>144</td>
<td>Caatje</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobsz</td>
<td></td>
<td>Caatje</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Helena</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>212</td>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>92, 184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobus</td>
<td></td>
<td>Johanna Rebecca</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Geetruyda</td>
<td>141</td>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Janeke</td>
<td></td>
<td>Lijsbeth</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joachim Friedrich</td>
<td>129</td>
<td>Lysbeth</td>
<td>84, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jans</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jenny</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>228</td>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Rebecca</td>
<td>190</td>
<td>Jepsen</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>190, 230</td>
<td>Hans</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Janse</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jeson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Catharina</td>
<td>99</td>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>112, 134, 138</td>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelis</td>
<td>215</td>
<td>Albertus</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Janette</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan (Johanes)</td>
<td>216</td>
<td>Johanna Susanna</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Catharina</td>
<td>211</td>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>132, 135</td>
<td>John</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthias</td>
<td>130</td>
<td>see Joon</td>
<td>27, 131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petronella</td>
<td>152</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jansen</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carel</td>
<td>215</td>
<td>Jonas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>215</td>
<td>Anna Elizabeth</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dominicus</td>
<td>129</td>
<td>Armosyn</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea</td>
<td>198</td>
<td>Claas</td>
<td>217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsie</td>
<td>180</td>
<td>Helena</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Maria Catharina 230
Jonker
  Adolph 130
  Johanna 139, 155, 156
Joon
  Christiaan Godlob 131
  Johan Gottlob 131
Joosteboom
  Jacoba 215
  Joosten 131
  Jan 131
Jordaan
  Catharina 148, 149
  Jacobus Wentzel 131
  Maria 180
Joubert
  Anna Margaretha 168
  Jurgen
    Abraham 140
    Johannes Petrus 101
Jurgens
  Hans Jacob 217
Jurgen(s)
  Frans 131
  Hans 131
  Hans Jacob 160, 193
  Johanna Jacoba 123, 160
  Maria Petronella 193
Kaltenbach
  Anton Christoph 131
Kamp
  Elizabeth 185
  Jacob 132
Kampman
  Adam 132
  Kannemeyer
    Anna Catharina 110
    Catharina Johanna 198
Karssouw
  Johanna Catharina 165
Karstendyk
  Elsje Cornelia 108
Keeber
  Johan Michael 132
Kehler
  Dietrich Andreas 132
Ket
  Catharina 181
Kellman
  Johan Coenraad 132
Kemp
  Jannetje 138
  Pieter 132
Kempf
  Clara Catharina 123
  Kesser
    see Kesser
    Marthinus 132
    Ketzer
    see Kesser
    Keyser
    Anna Margaretha 159
    David 132
    Georg Willem 133
    Johannes 133
    Magdalena Catharina 200
    Keytel
    Andries 133
    Kilian
    Anna Helena 125
    Florentina Wilhelmina 179
    Frans Michiel 133
    Helena Christina 92
    Johan Georg 133
    Johanna Margaretha 154
    Maria Elizabeth 158
    Kinneke
    Johan Diedrik 133
    Kirchherten
    Lourens Godfried 133
    Kirsten
    Anna Carolina 164
    Kleeff
    Maria Francina 123
    Kleenwerk
    Johannes Franciscus 133
    Klem
    Anna Margaretha 133
    Kleyn
    Aletta 136
    Anna 136
    Sara 136
    Kleyn(jong)
    David 217
    Kleynhans
    Theodor 133
    Kleynsmit
    Clara 151
    Ernst 133
    Hendrik 134
    Johannes 134
    Klopper
    Abraham 134
    Jan Christoffel 134
    Kluytsman
    Andries 134
    Elizabeth 189
    Geertruyd 149
    Jacobus Matthiam 134
    Sophia 116
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
<th>Index Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Klynsmit</td>
<td>133, 134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Kleynsmit</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knaus</td>
<td>134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Knoes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knoes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knous</td>
<td>134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Knoes</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koch</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>August Christoffel</td>
<td>134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gottfried</td>
<td>134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kock</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koeleke</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam Frederik</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>90</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koeleman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Curt Heinrich</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koep</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koevoet</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnoldus</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kohler</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dietrich Andreas</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kok</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antony</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kolbe</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carel Friedrich</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kolbeck</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Elizabeth</td>
<td>161</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koningshoven</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Elizabeth</td>
<td>120</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Köneke</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Kinneke</td>
<td>133</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koolman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Koeleman</td>
<td>135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koopman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Marie</td>
<td>203</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barend Jacobus</td>
<td>136</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelis</td>
<td>136</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>136</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michiel</td>
<td>136</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>136</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kops</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>88, 104</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kotze</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td>136</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrina Catharina</td>
<td>114</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Jurgen</td>
<td>136</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Adriana</td>
<td>139</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kouter</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>136</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kraak</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelia Everdina</td>
<td>91</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kraayenstein</td>
<td></td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecilia Magdalena</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kraayenstein</td>
<td></td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>136</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kraaywinkel</td>
<td></td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>162</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agatha</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Hendrik</td>
<td>137</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kraft</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Philippus</td>
<td></td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Daniel</td>
<td></td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kramer</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Andreas</td>
<td>137</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krantz</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Heinrich</td>
<td>137</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krauhamer</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Croukamp</td>
<td>102</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kraukhamer</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrina</td>
<td>158</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krause</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Christina</td>
<td></td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Elizabeth</td>
<td></td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kress</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Maria</td>
<td>134, 138</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Peter</td>
<td>137</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kreutzman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnoldus</td>
<td>137</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>156</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krieger</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan</td>
<td>217</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kriel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>137</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsie</td>
<td>116</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>86</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sara Catharina</td>
<td>149</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kromhout</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>137</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kronenberg</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andreas</td>
<td>138</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kropwee</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan</td>
<td>138</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krotoa</td>
<td></td>
<td>27, 47, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Croukamp</td>
<td>138</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krugel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobus Johannes</td>
<td>138</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kruger</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecelia</td>
<td>123</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>123, 138</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna Catharina</td>
<td></td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krull</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>194</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Christina</td>
<td>194</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see also Kriel</td>
<td></td>
<td>137, 194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kruse</td>
<td></td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Gottfried</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kruysman</td>
<td></td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnoldus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kruytsman</td>
<td></td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andries</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kube</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Jacob</td>
<td></td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kuhlman</td>
<td></td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Koeleman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kuuhl</td>
<td></td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Adolf</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kuylets</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Elizabeth</td>
<td>83, 102</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kuyletts</td>
<td></td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kuyper</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barend</td>
<td></td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>La Vocade</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Geertruida</td>
<td>85</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lacock</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobus</td>
<td>139</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lafocade</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td></td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lamberts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilhelm</td>
<td></td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lammers</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flora</td>
<td>172, 178, 183, 193, 217</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacoba van Petronella</td>
<td>198</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lamotte</td>
<td></td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lampe</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frans Jurgen</td>
<td>139, 174</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich Ludwig</td>
<td>139</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Landman</td>
<td></td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Landwerth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carl Gottfried</td>
<td></td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lange</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrina</td>
<td>149</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>109, 140</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Langejaan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Frederik</td>
<td>140</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Langeraads</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>140</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Langeveld</td>
<td></td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Jacobus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobus</td>
<td>140</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petronella</td>
<td>131</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lappe</td>
<td></td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Paul</td>
<td>140</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Latus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigael</td>
<td>211</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laurens</td>
<td></td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>140</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laurentius</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cristiaan Gottlieb</td>
<td>140</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lavocade</td>
<td></td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnoldus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le Febre</td>
<td></td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gysbert</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le Long</td>
<td></td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Le Roux</td>
<td></td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leander</td>
<td></td>
<td>225, 235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lebegut</td>
<td>142</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lecluss</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter Francois</td>
<td>141</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leendersz</td>
<td></td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leendertse</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena Johanna</td>
<td>188</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leentjie</td>
<td>88</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leeuw</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>122</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leeuwner</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Davina</td>
<td>113</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Christoffel</td>
<td>141</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lehman</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Frederik</td>
<td>141</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lein</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Christiaan</td>
<td>141</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leiprecht</td>
<td></td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Casper</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lekkerland</td>
<td></td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lekkerwyn</td>
<td></td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthys</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lelie</td>
<td></td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friedlich Heinrich</td>
<td>141</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilhelmina Rosina</td>
<td>153</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lemnander</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carl</td>
<td>142</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lens</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frans</td>
<td>142</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederik</td>
<td>142</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lesch</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael</td>
<td>142</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leser</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isak</td>
<td>142</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leubergoet</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Frederick</td>
<td>142</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Levy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael</td>
<td>142</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelis</td>
<td>153</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobus</td>
<td>142</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena</td>
<td>101</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lindblad</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Maria</td>
<td>113</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Massyn</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frans</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matfeld</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mathys</td>
<td>233</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthee</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mathes</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian Frederik</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthys</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jamb</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Hendrik</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthysy</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>87</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthysen</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maurits</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meerhof</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meerhoff</td>
<td>203</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pietermella</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meeser</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Floris</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Nicolaas</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meiselbach</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carl Adolph</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Misert</td>
<td>152</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Mysert</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meiszner</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friedrich Marthinus</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Menne</td>
<td>149</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Minnie</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mensing</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metzler</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip Lodewyk</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meuring</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carel Matthys</td>
<td>148</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meyer</td>
<td>148</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>148</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carel Heinrich</td>
<td>148</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frans</td>
<td>148</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>148</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Jacob</td>
<td>148</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Magdalena</td>
<td>94</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicolaas</td>
<td>148</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meyers</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna Margaretha</td>
<td>147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meyn</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan</td>
<td>148</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michels</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Margaretha Wilhelmina</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MiddelkoopJohanna Catharina</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milhuysen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minie</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antonie</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hans Jurgen</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobus Petrus</td>
<td>148, 149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Willemse</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minnie</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Susanna</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mitzer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Catharina</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mocke</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Godfried</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mol</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelis</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Molet</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Claus</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sara</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Momsen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andreas</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsje Hermina</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friedrich</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moos</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Abraham</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mos</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dirk Hendrik</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carolus Marthinus</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva</td>
<td>114, 205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florentina</td>
<td>125, 133, 154, 158, 179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruy</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juliana</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mostert</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mulder</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruy</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruyd</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik Johannes</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>185, 186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jurgen Johannes</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicolaas Jansz</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul Hendrik</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carsten</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea Catharina</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederik Lodewyk</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Geertruy 183  Jan 154
Gerd Christoffel 151  Johanna Catharina 176
Joachim Frederik 151  Maria 161
Johan Heinrich 151, 152  Nietman 154
Jurgen Johannes 152  Johan Dietrich 154
Nicolaas 152  Nieuwenhuysen 154
Myland 152  Willem 154
Adriaan 217  Nieuwstad 154
Mynhard 152  Hendrik Johannes 154
Johan Tobias 152  Nigrini 154
Mynhardt 152  Johan Baptis 154
Hendrina Magdalena 180  Nonnenmacher 154
Mysert 152  Matthias 154
Johan Jacob 152  Nortier 154
Nahe 152  Daniel 154
Johan Jacob 152  Nothing 154
Neder 152  Jacob Frederik 154
Johannes 152  Johanna Catharina 164
Neermeyer 152  Maria Christina 144
Anna Sophia 211  Nyhoff 149
Anna Sophia 149  see Neuhoff 149, 153
Neezer 152  see Neuhoff 149, 153
Augustus Tiberius 152  Nys 126
Neethling 152  Anna 126
Hester 158  Oberholster 155
Nel 158  Guillian 155
Esias 152  Johan 155
Johanna Catharina 109  Obermeyer 155
Johannes Petrus 153  Johan Philip 155
Nellen 153  Johannes Jacobus 155
Johan Petrus 153  Odendaal 155
Nerger 153  Engela 104
Frederik Egenus 153  Maria 185
Neuhoff 153  Susanna 201
Johan Heinrich 153  Wilhelm 155
Neumeister 153  Willem 37, 93
Johan Georg 153  Oelofse 155
Neveling 153  Andries 155
Johan 153  Dorothea 99
Neyhoff 153  Leendert 155
Christina 105  Olckers 155
Nicolaas 153  Johannes Braun 155
Catharina Susanna 74, 85  Olivier 155
Nicolaasz 153  Egidius 155
Isaac 153  Olwagen 155
Nielsen 178  Detlef Christian 155
Elizabeth 178  Onken 155
Sara Christoffelina 198  Hermanus Gerhardus 156
Nielson 198  Ooms 155
Jan Jacobus 153  Anna Magdalena 144
Nieman 153  Maria Elizabeth 144
Sara Elizabeth 145  Pieter 156
Niemand 153  Oortman 156
Andries 153  Peter Bertram 156
Diederik 153  Oosterhagen 156
Frederik 154  Anton Morits 156
Hendrik 154 
Ophausen
  Anna Helena 119
  Johan Franciscus 156
  Johan Franz 156
  Johan Jurgen 156
  Johanna Margareta 115
  Rachel 137

Opklim
  Catharina 39

Oppe
  Bernadina Wilhelmina 165
  Bernhard Wilhelm 156

Otto
  Christian Samuel Friedrich 156
  Johan Friedrich 157

Oudshoorn
  Catharina Petronella 127
  Maria Johanna 124
  Willem 157

Oudtshoorn
  Catharina Petronella 110

Ouke
  Nicolaus 157

Owie
  Gerrit 157

Paling
  Magdalena 100
  Sara van Mauritius 98, 143

Palm
  Johannes Christian Wilhelm 157

Parady
  Gerrit 157

Pasen
  Jan Jansz 157

Pasqua
  Jan Willem 157

Patinger
  Adriana 195

Paulse
  Adam 207, 217
  Johanna Amerentia 102

Paulsen
  Willem 158

Peens
  Catharina Wilhelmina 133

Peensch
  Christina Frederika 170
  Elizabeth Maria 199
  Johannes Friedrich 158

Pelier
  Elizabeth Johanna 191

Pelman
  Johan Coenraad 158

Pee
  Johannes Hermanus 158

Pera
  Maria 196

Peo
  Perot 158
  Jacob Joseph 158
  Pester 158
  Johan Carel Christian 158
  Petersen 158
  Johanna 158
  Petrie 158
  Johan 158
  Petzer 158
  see Pester 158
  Pfaff 158
  Johan Carel Willem 158
  Pfister 158
  Johan Georg 158
  Philander 169
  Phillips 120
  Petronella 120
  Picard 159
  Helena Alida 131, 192
  Louis 159
  Pietaar 110
  Abigail 110
  Susanna 184
  Pieters 104
  Aletta 94
  Anna Agnitta 215
  Anna Maria 109
  Christina 105, 111, 130
  Cornelia 207
  Elizabeth 104
  Johanna Pieters 215
  Magdalena Christina 105
  Maria Elizabeth 127, 177
  Sara 142
  Wilhelmina 182
  Pieterse 159
  Abraham 217
  Augustina Petronella 210
  Christiaan Frederik 159
  Clara Maria 171, 200
  Cornelia 211, 235
  Elizabeth 88, 99, 177
  Evert 159
  Helena Florentina 134
  Hendrik 218
  Hermanus 159
  Jan 159
  Jeronimus 159
  Johanna Agnieta 163
  Johannes 218
  Margaretha 218
  Martinus 218
  Pieter 218
  Sara 136, 192
Simon 160, 218
  Susanna Jacoba 167
Pietersen
  Hester 95
Pietersz
  Christina 111
  Johanna Elizabeth 153
Pirra
  see Pera 196
Pitzer
  Carl Friedrich 160
Pitteljee
  Geertruida Wilhelmina 183
Pitzer
  see Pitzer 160
Plaagman
  Frederik Simon 160
Plagman
  Elizabeth 96, 114
  Sophia 149
Ploooy
  Magdalena 190
Poggenpoel
  Julius 160
Pohl
  Anton 160
Pool
  Johannes 160
  Poolman 160
  Frederik Jan 160
  Johan Friedrich 161
  Johannes Adam 161
Posthumus
  Joachim 161
Pot
  Balthazer 161
Potgieter
  Isabella 108
  Johannes 161
Potheart
  Johan Simon 161
Potje
  Jacob 161
  Prenger 161
  Johannes Fredrich 161
Pretoorius
  Dirk 161
  Johannes 162, 180
Preussner
  Eva Johanna 155
Prins
  Jurgen Marthinus 162
Pruysser
  Carel David 162
Pulsator
  Jan 162
Putter
  Hans 162
  Jan 162
  Pyl 95
Pieters
  Abraham Bastiaans 162
  Catharina 95, 97
Pityper
  Jan 162
  Johan Christoph 162
Pithee
  Florentina 145
  Raak 163
Pilltjoee
  Alida 152
  Willem 163
Pilger
  Philippus Arnoldus 163
  Raats 193
Plam
  Dorothea 163
  Pieter 163
Plooy
  Rajah of Tambora 43, 66, 67, 103, 167, 185, 240
  Rasp 163
  Christiaan 163
  Ravens 163
  Hendrik 163
  Reckens 163
  Otto 163
  Redecker 163
Plooy
  Frederik August 163
  Reens 163
  Christina Frederika 170
  Regters 150
  Regina 150
  Reichardt 163
  Johannes Georg 163
  Sebastian 163
  Reimers 164
  Herman 164
  Jan Philip 164
  Reinders 164
  Hendrik 164
  Reinhard 164
  Johan Heinrich 164
  Johannes Frederik 164
  Reinhold 159
Preusser
  Hendrik 159
  Rekkers 159
  Johanna Christina 159
  Renken 164
  Christoffel 164
  Rennebeek 164
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan Rudolph</td>
<td>219</td>
<td>Bartolomeus</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandeler</td>
<td>168</td>
<td>Isabella</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td></td>
<td>Schönb erg</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sanders</td>
<td>122</td>
<td>Valentin Alexis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lysbeth</td>
<td></td>
<td>Schot</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sas</td>
<td></td>
<td>Emmerentia</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>168</td>
<td>Helena (Magdalena) Rebecca</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schadenberg</td>
<td></td>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jochem Matthys</td>
<td>168</td>
<td>Willem Thomas</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Dorothea</td>
<td>146, 147</td>
<td>Schrade</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schalk</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>Anna Christina</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td></td>
<td>Schrader</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schamrel</td>
<td>168</td>
<td>Anna Catharina</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Carl</td>
<td></td>
<td>Schreider</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scheefer</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Margaretha Elizabeth</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td></td>
<td>Schreuder</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scheepers</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Coenraad</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederik</td>
<td></td>
<td>Heinrich Adolf</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scheffer</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Jan Jurgen</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Johan Heinrich</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Hendrik</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Schreverius</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scheg</td>
<td></td>
<td>Cornelia</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Zschech</td>
<td>205</td>
<td>Schreyer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schendehut</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Sara Wilhelmina</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Jurgen</td>
<td></td>
<td>Schreyen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scherenbeck</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Conrad</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan C.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Schröder</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schetlerin</td>
<td>33, 93</td>
<td>see Schreuder</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td></td>
<td>Schuler</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scheuble</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andries</td>
<td></td>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scheun</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Schultz</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan Baptist</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schildmeyer</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Schuts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joost Adolph</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Juriaan</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaretha Catharina</td>
<td>103</td>
<td>Schutte</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schildwacht</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Herman</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Pieter</td>
<td></td>
<td>Schwartz</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schindehütte</td>
<td>170</td>
<td>Christoph Friedrich</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Georg</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schleider</td>
<td>170</td>
<td>Schwarzenberg</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Nicolaus</td>
<td></td>
<td>Georg Anton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schmidt</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Schwede</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Smit</td>
<td></td>
<td>Heinrich</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schnop</td>
<td>175</td>
<td>Seeders</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Snap</td>
<td></td>
<td>Rosina</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schols</td>
<td></td>
<td>Seller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Johanna</td>
<td>179</td>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scholtz</td>
<td>170</td>
<td>Serfontein</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td></td>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Helena</td>
<td>182</td>
<td>Sets</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Magdalena</td>
<td>158</td>
<td>Johan Jurgen</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lodewyk</td>
<td>170</td>
<td>Sevenster</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schon</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Frederik</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Scheun</td>
<td></td>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schonken</td>
<td></td>
<td>Seydler</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erdmann</td>
<td>172</td>
<td>Sara Johanna</td>
<td>89, 184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sieberg</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Smith</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heinrich</td>
<td></td>
<td>Johan Frederik</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siebert</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Smitsdorff</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td></td>
<td>Gottfried</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siedel</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Smook</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Johanna Maria</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Hendrica</td>
<td>166</td>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Theresa</td>
<td>121</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siems</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Smut</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Georg</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siese</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Smuts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adam</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Diederik Willem</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siese</td>
<td></td>
<td>Michiel</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alida Catharina</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>Snap</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siervers</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jan Baltaser</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Detlef</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Snibbe</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siewers</td>
<td></td>
<td>Dirk</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena</td>
<td>197</td>
<td>Snijman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siewert</td>
<td></td>
<td>Hans Christoffel</td>
<td>30, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>197</td>
<td>Snyders</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siewerts</td>
<td></td>
<td>Johanna Magdalena</td>
<td>98, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena</td>
<td>187</td>
<td>Snyman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silberbach</td>
<td></td>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hans</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Christoffel</td>
<td>30, 32, 42, 51, 54, 63, 100, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simons</td>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aaron</td>
<td>219</td>
<td>Elsie</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Georg</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Maria</td>
<td>208</td>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louis</td>
<td>219</td>
<td>Philippus</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosina Florentina</td>
<td>131</td>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simonse</td>
<td></td>
<td>Soestman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosina Florentina</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Singeur</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sol</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>Adam</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slier</td>
<td></td>
<td>Johanna Sara</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Solomons</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smidt</td>
<td></td>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Smit</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Eva</td>
<td>135, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smiesing</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sonderman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>219</td>
<td>Christina Dorothea</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smit</td>
<td></td>
<td>Georg Christoffel</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adolph Hendrik</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Souble</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Care Lodewyk</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Johannes David</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carolina Smit</td>
<td>156</td>
<td>Spamer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsje</td>
<td>165</td>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Floris Jan</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Spies</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik Christoffel</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Philip Pka</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Hendrik Christoffel</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Spohlandem</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Helena</td>
<td>118</td>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Sporkman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Petrus</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Arnold</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisa</td>
<td>171, 216</td>
<td>Govert</td>
<td>176, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martinus</td>
<td>194</td>
<td>Springer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicolaas Franciscus</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Jan Nicolaas</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sara Helena</td>
<td>113, 116</td>
<td>Spruyt</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Birth Year</td>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Birth Year</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staak</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Andreas</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staal</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Stoute</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Jacobus Coenraad</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hermanus</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Stresow</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Catharina</td>
<td>210</td>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stagman</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Stricher</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Petrus</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Sara Maria</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stalts</td>
<td>191</td>
<td>Stricker</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Catharina Geertruyda</td>
<td>191</td>
<td>Anna Maria</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stapelberg</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Strikke</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frans Hendrik</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stavorinus</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Struwig</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Elizabeth</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aurelia</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>Lasya Rachel</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>120</td>
<td>Strydom</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steenberg</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Helena Maria</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Joost</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Stuart</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steenhaid</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>41, 42, 123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antony</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Subklef</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steenkamp</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Michael</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucas</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Suco</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steenvat</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Johan Paulus</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Sultania</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaretha</td>
<td>169</td>
<td>David</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steinberg</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Isak</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>see Steinberg</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steindel</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Maria Dorothea</td>
<td>67, 167, 185, 192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander Ludwig</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Suurhof</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steyn</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Johan</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Frederik</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Swanebek</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stents</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Georg Frederik</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Swanepoel</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Christoffelina</td>
<td>158</td>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Christina</td>
<td>174</td>
<td>Swart</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaretha</td>
<td>98</td>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steyn</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Swart(s)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Douw Gerbrand</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Conrad</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Swarts</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stieber</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Carel Friedrich</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Heinrich</td>
<td>178</td>
<td>Johannes Georg</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stiglingh</td>
<td>179</td>
<td>Swartz</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Salomon</td>
<td>179</td>
<td>Christoph Frederick T.</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stober</td>
<td>179</td>
<td>Sweeden</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Friedrich</td>
<td>179</td>
<td>Catharina Maria</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stohrer</td>
<td>179</td>
<td>Susanna Jacoba</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Michiel</td>
<td>179</td>
<td>Sweetmans</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stols</td>
<td>101</td>
<td>Grisella</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>122</td>
<td>Swieger</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>172</td>
<td>Johan Valentyn</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>172</td>
<td>Sybrands</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>91, 204</td>
<td>Andries</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>179</td>
<td>Symons</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Storm</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sara</td>
<td>233</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Anna Magdalena 187
Catharina 113, 141
Johannes 202
Susanna Magdalena 202
van Afrika
Christina 149
van Ambon
Juliana 236
Tabita Geertruida Maria 222
van Angola
Cecilia 35, 122
van Bali
Arend 216
Jacob 209
Jofoca 237
Maria 234
van Batavia
Adriana 194
Anna 84
Barend 88, 177
Bientam 106
Catharina Kel 181
Clarina 216, 220
Constantia 162
Dorthea 100, 179
Elizabeth 172, 182, 183, 214
Eva 87
Johanna 236
Johanna Christina 95
Johannes Hendrik 196
Lucia 167
Magdalena 235
Maria 36, 43, 96, 140, 212, 223
Maria Christina 225
Mariana 236
Regina E. 97
Regina Elizabeth 172, 182, 183
Rosina 150
Sara Frederika 112
Susanna 118, 129
Susanna Antonia 220
Yda Cornelia 133
van Belfort
Adriana 195
van Bengal
Angela 29, 31, 32, 39, 89, 91, 145
Anna 36, 92, 94, 114, 116, 145
Anna Rebecca 135
Annet 106
Annika 212
Catharina 39, 85, 108, 119, 129, 147, 166, 212, 223
Cecilia 103, 219, 237
Christiaan 159
Christina 145, 192, 213
Clara 97
Cleleli 140
Constantia 30, 42, 100, 224
Dorthea 62, 84, 150, 156, 158, 160
Elizabeth Rebecca 148
Flora 228, 231
Geertruy Helena 229
Hendrika Johanna 134
Isaak 193
Johanna 119, 134, 230, 231
Johanna Maria 89, 133, 191, 197
Johannes 96, 132, 135, 230
Johannes Willemse 220
Juriana Frederika 173
Lijsbet 212
Louis 35, 40, 62, 100, 109, 122, 240
Lucretia 203
Magdalena 145, 223, 227, 234
Magteld Maria 202
Maria 28, 31, 35, 89, 103, 113, 121, 133, 140,
181, 184, 191, 193, 197, 201, 202, 227
Maria Magdalena 145
Pieter 119, 148, 177
Rachel 219, 225
Rebecca 135, 148, 160
Rosalina 178
Rosalyn 216
Rosetta 174, 216, 221, 230, 231, 232
Rosina 36, 74, 171, 237
Rosina Cornelia 107
Sabina 120
Sara 233
Sebastiana 222
Wilhelmina Louisa 154
van Betten
Helena Christina 133
van Beulen
Catharina 136
Jacobus 184
Jan 185
Jan Jans 185
Susanna 203
van Beulens Johanna 148
van Bima
Dina 41, 100, 217
van Blerk
Rogier Bernardus 185
van Bocken
Jacobs 185
van Bombasa
Susanna 114, 135
van Bombassa
Susanna 30, 36, 39, 97, 99, 198
van Bougis
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Barbara</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbara Cornelia</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbara Sara</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Busina</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Candace</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carolina</td>
<td>98, 109, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carolina Smit</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Christina</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Dorothea</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Elizabeth</td>
<td>86, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Frederica</td>
<td>85, 180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Johanna</td>
<td>91, 174, 198, 216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Magdalena</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Margaretha</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Maria</td>
<td>91, 127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Petronella</td>
<td>88, 147, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Sophia</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Susanna</td>
<td>74, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina Wilhelmina</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharyn</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherina Elizabeth</td>
<td>227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catryn</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecilia</td>
<td>85, 87, 97, 126, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecilia Magdalena</td>
<td>219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecilia Wilhelmina</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotta Maria Davids</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiana Thomas</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina (Rosina)</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Catharina</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Dorothea</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Elizabeth</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Johanna</td>
<td>151, 154, 179, 227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Louisa</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Maria</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Petronella</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Regina</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Susanna</td>
<td>164, 171, 216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Thomas</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina Wilhelmina</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claa Jonasz</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claasje</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara</td>
<td>91, 152, 174, 181, 209, 225, 226, 235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara Catharina</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara Johanna</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara Maria</td>
<td>112, 171, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constantia</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelia Lamans</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelia Regina</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debora</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deborah</td>
<td>96, 183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dela</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delia</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delia (Dorothea)</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delia Dorothea</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deliana</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dina</td>
<td>128, 211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dina Catharina</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dirk</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dirkje</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorinda</td>
<td>226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea</td>
<td>85, 86, 90, 93, 96, 115, 124, 128, 129, 133, 137, 162, 174, 176, 193, 199, 201, 215, 229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea Leonora</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea Magdalena</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea Rosina</td>
<td>125, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea Sophia</td>
<td>137, 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea Wilhelmina</td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Christoffelina</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Davids</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Louisa</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Pieterse</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Pilliers</td>
<td>212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Sophia</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsabe</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsje</td>
<td>103, 116, 119, 165, 218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsje Catharina</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsje Cornelia</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emmerentia</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva (Sophia)</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva Florentina</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva Johanna</td>
<td>145, 155, 162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva Magdalena</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva Susanna</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flora</td>
<td>161, 163, 172, 178, 183, 213, 217, 228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florentina</td>
<td>102, 112, 125, 133, 154, 158, 163, 171, 173, 179, 205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francina</td>
<td>96, 103, 110, 118, 148, 157, 166, 167, 171, 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francina Anthonia</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francina Cornelia</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frans</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederik</td>
<td>163, 216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruida Engel</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertuy</td>
<td>89, 95, 104, 157, 170, 183, 231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruyd</td>
<td>104, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruyda Francina</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geetruyd</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruyd</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grisella</td>
<td>120, 171, 177, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hanna Christina</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena (Magdalena) Rebecca</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena Adriana</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena Christina</td>
<td>125, 210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena Elizabeth</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena Johanna</td>
<td>135, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena Johanna Augustina</td>
<td>213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena Margaretha</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrika</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrina</td>
<td>139, 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrina Magdalena</td>
<td>102, 158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henrietta</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hester</td>
<td>102, 113, 153, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hilletjie Agnita</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Jacobs</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacoba Frederika</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacoba Simons</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacoba Wepener</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jamela Martha</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jamilia</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jannelje</td>
<td>168, 187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jansen Daniel</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>86, 91, 92, 108, 119, 130, 135, 139, 151, 155, 162, 163, 165, 166, 168, 172, 177, 178, 179, 183, 184, 185, 192, 199, 204, 208, 209, 216, 227, 228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Amerentia</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Carolina</td>
<td>109, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Catharina</td>
<td>83, 96, 101, 134, 145, 152, 159, 164, 182, 196, 208, 209, 211, 218, 225, 226, 233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Dorothea</td>
<td>96, 113, 203, 215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Elizabeth</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Geertruida</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Helena</td>
<td>85, 95, 210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Jacoba</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Justina</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Magdalena</td>
<td>96, 98, 115, 132, 150, 157, 158, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Magdalena Christina</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Margaretha</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Maria</td>
<td>127, 198, 210, 216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Petronella</td>
<td>133, 222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Pieters</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Rebecca</td>
<td>190, 196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Regina</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Renetta</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Sara</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Sophia Maria Fatima</td>
<td>174, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josina</td>
<td>128, 142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juliana</td>
<td>120, 150, 173, 216, 224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Justina Elizabeth</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lea</td>
<td>88, 199, 219, 229, 231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lea Maria</td>
<td>214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lena</td>
<td>90, 92, 104, 181, 221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leonora</td>
<td>104, 170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lijsbet</td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lijsbeth</td>
<td>86, 127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lijsbeth Jansz</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisa</td>
<td>84, 87, 90, 107, 131, 132, 161, 181, 201, 202, 225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisa Adriana</td>
<td>108, 121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louisa Odelia</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucretia</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luitje</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luytje</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lysbeth</td>
<td>85, 122, 191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lysje</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena Barbara</td>
<td>83, 124, 165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena Christina</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena Christina Adolfa</td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena Christina Adolphia</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena Dorothea</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena Eva</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena Johanna</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magrieta Elizabeth</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manda Gratia</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margareta</td>
<td>115, 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaretha</td>
<td>83, 101, 121, 130, 132, 136, 154, 155, 156, 157, 169, 178, 189, 220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaretha Catharina</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaretha Geertruy</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaretha Geertruyda</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>84, 85, 91, 92, 98, 101, 103, 106, 111, 112, 114, 118, 119, 120, 121, 123, 125, 126, 127, 128, 131, 135, 141, 147, 152, 161, 163, 165, 166, 169, 174, 176, 178, 198, 204, 205, 207, 208, 212, 214, 216, 228, 235</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Maria Catharina 97, 170, 182, 230
Maria Christina 144
Maria Elizabeth 120, 156, 184
Maria Johanna 140
Maria Juliana 174
Maria Louis 169
Maria Louisa 201
Maria Magdalena 94, 98, 106, 108, 113, 145, 156, 159, 161, 163, 236
Maria Pera 196
Maria Petronella 92, 104, 157
Maria Weyers 196
Martha 107, 113, 125, 132, 138, 158, 192
Martha Christoffelina Johanna 139
Martha Maria 114
Martinus Jacobs 215
Martje 164
Michiel Johannes 144
Mietje Elizabeth 153
Moses Daniels 109
Pamela 171
Paulina Frederika 93, 158, 182
Petronella 120, 165
Philia 87, 156, 170
Pietermella 224
Rachel 87, 127, 134, 141, 144, 163, 170, 200, 209, 217, 232, 233, 235, 236
Rachel Adolphia 208
Rachel Christina 164
Rachel Susanna 194
Rebecca 118, 129, 137, 140, 163, 170, 188, 189, 196, 233, 236
Rebecca Johanna 209
Regina 103, 151, 199
Regina Luitsia 118
Regina Margaretha 154
Rosalyn 202
Roselyn 104
Rosetta 148
Rosina 111, 117, 121, 145, 154, 207, 209, 222, 233
Rosina Davids 111, 118, 122, 127
Rosina Dorothea 174, 193
Rosina Florentina 131
Rosina Hester 113
Rosina Jacoba 198
Rosina Johanna 177
Rosina Seeders 167
Rosina Sophia 179
Rosina Wilhelmina 113, 128, 154
Sabina 114
Sannetjie 116
Sara 109, 112, 136, 146, 167, 172, 192, 195, 196, 202, 214, 218
Sara Antoneeta 195
Sara Christoffelina 198
Sara Cornelia 86, 231, 232
Sara Elizabeth 134, 229
Sara Gabrielse 86
Sara Johanna 89, 127, 166, 182, 184
Sara Margaretha 164
Sara Maria 100
Sara Pieters 142
Sophia 86, 90, 99, 116, 123, 126, 134, 137, 146, 155, 173, 175, 176, 179, 213, 215
Sophia Catharina 151
Sophia Elizabeth 135
Sophia Susanna 204
Sophia Wilhelmina 214
Spacie 142
Spacie 176
Stensia Sophia Stents 201
Susanna Catharina 139
Susanna Dorothea 117
Susanna Magdalena 83, 178
Sylvia 123
Victoria 183
Wilhelmina Bos 127
Wilhelmina Jacoba 145
Wilhelmina Louisa Elizabeth 182
Wilhelmina Magdalena 214, 220
Wilhelmina Magdalena Andriesen 138
van der Lith Christiaan Johannes 186
van der Merwe Maria 125
van der Merwe Willem Schalk 186
Van der Merwe W.S. 125
van der Nest Hendrina 88
van der Sande Catharina 141
Rynier 186
van der Schyf Anna 133
van der Schyff Dorothea 184
van der Schyff Hermanus 186
van der Schyff Johannes 186
van der Schyff Johannes Frederik 186
van der Schyff Johannes Martinus 186
van der Stel Simon 47, 50, 51, 57, 159, 224, 225, 239
van der Storm Delia 30, 124
van der Swaan Gerrit 186
van der Swyn Johanna Christina 178
van der Veen
Jan 186  van Elwen
Pieter 186  Elsje
van der Velde
Alexander 187  van Es
Helena Christina 210  Evert
Johannes Daniel 187  van Eyk
van der Westhuysen
Burgert 187  Meyndert
Catharina 144  van Geems
Cornelis 144, 187  Hendrik
van der Wild
Jan Baptistues 187  van Geldersheim
van der Zee
Catharina 194  Oloff
van der Zwaan
Anna 162  van Graan
van Deventer
Johanna Margarethia 176  Barendina
Maria Magdalena 101  Carel Ernst
van die Kus
Adriana 210, 212, 231  Godlieb Hermanus
Antony 109  van Heerenstee
Catharina 196  Jacobus
Delphina 234  Jacobus
Helena 218, 234  van Heerenstee
Helene 226  Anna
Jacob 96, 181  Anna
Jan Abraham 117  Anna
Jan Abrahamse 141  Anna
Johan Abrahams 198  Anna
Johan Christiaan 105  Jan Hendrik
Johannes Christiaan 204  van Hoff
Maria 229  Maria
Moses 114  Maria
Pietermella 131  van Hoff
Rachel 221, 235  Bernhardus
Rebecca 36, 135, 224  van Hof
Susanna 236  van Hooven
Valentyn 139  van Hooven
van die Weskus
Selmin 183  Bernhardus
van Dieden
Willem 149  van Jacob
van Doesburg
Jan Gerrit 187  Maria
van Dyk
Burgert 187  van Jafnapatnam
Johannes 187  van Java
Pieter Jans 187  Agatha
Sybrand 188  Alida
Willems 188  Arend
van Eeden
Catharina 192  Rosetta
Maria Elizabeth 192  van Koningshoven
van Eere
Jacomynette 201  Dirk
Susanna 193
van Koppen 189
Jacobus Michiel 189
van Laar 146
Catharina 161
Eva 189
Frans Leuwenhof 189
Jacobus 189
van Locherenberg 189
Jan 189
van Macassar 226
Agatha 197
Amelia 234
Carina 225
Cecelia 83
Colila 230
Elizabeth 170, 216, 219
Flora 224
Helena 215
Johanna (Diana) 189
Moses 210
Neeltje 226
Pasqualie 220
Rachel 232
Rebecca 217
Regina 221
Sara 222, 233
Susanna 230
Thamar 235
Titus Jacobs 118
Wilhelmina 58, 74, 141, 153, 223
Yusuf 103
van Madagaskar 231
Antonetta 127
Cecilia 219
Eva 228, 236
Jacomyntje 233
Jannetje 225
Johanna Maria 232
Josina 125
Josina (Rosina) 120
Magriet 181
Magrieta 96, 189
Maria 85, 166, 167, 216, 232
Sambouw 127
Sara 210, 223, 229
Susanna 146
Sylvia 223
Sylvia Maria 216
Tryntje 36, 147
van Madras 124
Jannetje 31, 146, 166, 189, 195
van Malabar 31, 62, 99, 129, 191
van Mandar 31
van Mander 164, 200
van Mangeray 161
van Manguel 98
van Marsboom 112
van Mauritius 91
van Middelkoop 85
van Natal 147
van Negapatnam 223
van Nias 147
van Niekerk 190
van Nierop 190
van Nimwegen 190
van Oelen 190
van Ohlen 196
van Paliacatta 175
van Patna 181
van Minnart 181
van Middelkoop 97, 105, 204, 232
van Mozambique 110
van Nansana 110
van Natal 190
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Years</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>van Pondicherry</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosalia Maria</td>
<td>214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Rensburg</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Ruhberg</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wolf Frederik</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Sakse</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelia</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Siam</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Smittenberg</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Soest</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Soloor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sara</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Staden</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem Hendrik</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Staten</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geertruyd Elizabeth</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Surat</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hester Catharina Antonia</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Timor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena</td>
<td>225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Tonder</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adolph</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Tonkin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>89, 230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Turaja</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Vrede</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Wateren</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Wieligh</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicolaas</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Wieling</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hermanus</td>
<td>232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Wyde</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederik Bernardus</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Wyk</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ary</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelia</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helena</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jannetje</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willem</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Wyngaarden</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>191, 192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter Jansz</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Zetten</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christina</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>van Zyl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gideon</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hester</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Velbron</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veld(s)man</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes Godlieb</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veldsmann</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vellet</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charl Marthurel</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Velt</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthys</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Venberg</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ventura</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adriaan</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adriana</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joost</td>
<td>162, 220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verbeek</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharina</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan</td>
<td>192, 193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Geertruida</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilhelmina</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verbreek</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verkouter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Catharina</td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frans</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vermaak</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerrit Augustinus</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hermanus</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vermaas</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hendrik Cornelis</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vermeulen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jan Willemesz</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Adriana</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>106, 123, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vermeulen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sybrand</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilhelmina</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veures</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hermanus</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna Florentina</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veyl</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan Friedrich</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victor</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobus</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vierabend</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria Magdalena</td>
<td>83, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Viljoen</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vion</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Lijsbeth 127
Lysbeth 191
Visagie
Barend 194
Johannes 194
Visser
Coenraad 194
Jan Coenraad 194
Johanna Helena 85
Pieter 194
Simon Johannes 194
Susanna 121
Viviers
Abraham 194
Vlotman
Johannes 195
Voberg
Jan Elias 195
Voetsche
see Fouche 112
Vogel
Christina 132
Vogelsang
Johan Georg 195
Vogelvanger/Tano
Jan 220
Vogelzang
Barbara 171
Voges
Christina 172, 184
Ferdinand 184
Johan Pieter 195
Johanna 168
Maria 196
Vogt
Dirk 195
Volmer
Johan Gustav 195
Volraad
Johan 195
Maria Petronella 187
Nicolaas 195
Volschenk
Evert 195
Maria Sophia 133
Volsteedt
Floris 196
von Hofen
Heinrich Herman 196
von Ruhberg
Wolf Friedrich 196
von Wieligh
Nicolaas 196
von Winterthur
Johan 196
Voogd
Dirk 196
Voormeester
Andries 196
Voorn
Abigaël 211
Lambertus 196
Voortman
Anna Catharina 174
Hendrik 196
Vos
Jan Hendrik 197
Johan Jurgen 197
Vosloo
Arnoldus 84, 197
Gerbrecht 120
Helena 162
Johannes 197
Martha 138
Vredenburg
Alida 159
Waad
Johanna Christina 147
Waarland
Siebert 197
Waaywoord
Isaac 197
Wagenaar
Antony 197
Jacob Heinrich 197
Johan Pieter 197
Johannes Adolph 198
Philip 198
Wagner
Carel Friedrich 198
Hans Matthias 198
Johan Adolph 198
Johan Philip 198
Michael 198
Wahl
Hans Christiaan 198
Waldeck
Johannes 198
Wallendorf
Hendrik Nicolaas 198
Walter
Moritz 199
Wanner
Georg 199
Wantranc
David 199
Wassenaar
Albert Nicolaas 199
Weber
Carolina Charlotte 184
Johan Hendrik 199
Johan Valentyn 199
Johannes Marthinus 199
Philip 200
Wedekind
Heinrich 200
Wedeking
Engela 118
Weeber
see Weber 33, 199
Weesberg
Diederik Johannes 200
Dirk 200
Weesburg
Sara Petronella 190
Wegstaan
Wilhelmina Louisa Elizabeth 182
Weijtzel
Susanna 107
Weinstrauh
Hans Christiaan 200
Wolgemoed
Johannes Godlieb 200
Wemmers
Jacob 200
 Wentzel
Carel David 200
Helena 153
Johanna Catharina 154
Wepener
Anna Susanna 202
Joachim Ernst 201
Louisa 90
Maria 131
Wernich
Jacobus Marthinus 201
Wessels
Maria Margaretha 92
Wessel 201
Weyers
Hester 37, 148
Maria Weyers 196
Weytzel
Helena 153
Wiebo
Johan Dietrich 201
Wiederhold
Wilhelm Lodewyk 201
Wiehahn
Georg Jacob 201
Wiese
Carel Georg 201
Wildeman
Albert 201
Johanna Magdalena 138
Wilgers
Johanna Adriana 129
Wilken
Catharina 99
Wilkens
Jan Willem 202
Johanna Wilkens 130, 183
Willems
Debora 121
Geertruy 89
Johannes 96
Willems
Jan 220
Johannes 220
Luitje 132
Maria 115
Simon 202
Willem 202
Willenberg
Bernhard 202
Withoht 202
Johan Heinrich 202
Wolf
Sara 146
Wolff
Curt Andreas 202
Johan Hendrik 203
Wolfsen
Thomas 203
Woltering
Jan Harmen 203
Woudberg
Pieter 203
Wurmer
Sophia 83, 180, 213
Wynands
Christiaan 220
Christiaan Frederik 203
Yselle 203
Zaaken 203
Johan Frederik 203
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Zaal</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johanna</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zaayman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magdalena</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeeger</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carl</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeegers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeelie</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeeman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>30, 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mattys</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeiler</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johan</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johannes</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziedeman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Godfried</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siegfried</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zieteman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christiaan</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinck</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pieter</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zschech</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zusap</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaretha</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>